

HEALTH IS FORTUNE

LIFE – COSMIC ENERGY

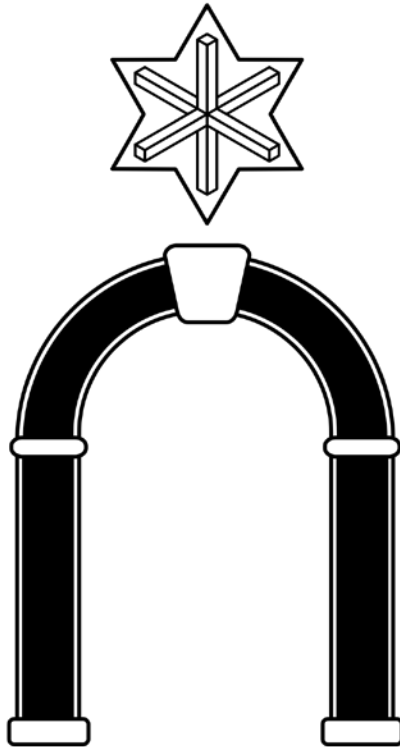
BOZIDAR DJURICA

HEALTH IS FORTUNE

LIFE – COSMIC ENERGY

VOLUME THREE

EXAMPLES FROM PRACTICE



BOZIDAR DJURICA

HEALTH IS FORTUNE
LIFE - COSMIC ENERGY

EXAMPLES FROM PRACTICE

Copyright © 2008 by Božidar Djurica

Translated by
Mirjana Delić

Published by
Alternativa, Ljubljana, 2010

Designed by
Helena Kavčič Gorišek

Printed by
Offset Lampelj, Ljubljana

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced in any form
without the prior written permission of both the copyright owner
and the publisher of this book.

For more information
write to:
Alternativa, Irena Golouh
Kotnikova 5, Ljubljana, Slovenia, EU
or call:
00386 41 284 879
or visit:
www.zivljenjsko-kozmicna.net

CIP - Kataložni zapis o publikaciji
Narodna in univerzitetna knjižnica, Ljubljana

130.33:615.85 (035)

DJURICA, Božidar
Life-cosmic Energy : Health Is Fortune. Vol. 3,
Examples From Practice/ Božidar Djurica. -
Ljubljana : Alternativa, 2010

ISBN 978-961-91745-5-5

249413632

DEDICATION

This book is dedicated to the memory of my sister Maza, Cvijeta Djurica, who was one of the well-known benefactors in my hometown. She cooperated on this project of life-cosmic energy from the very beginning, using the knowledge that she acquired during the thirty-one years of medical practice as a nurse in the surgery department of the Kotor Hospital, Montenegro.

Ten years ago she took disability retirement, because her nervous and respiratory systems became ill, representing a danger to her life. In time, she successfully rehabilitated both systems and cured completely.

She was murdered by means of magic that was constantly performed by six black magicians for a year, i.e. from one St. Tryphon Orthodox Feast, when she received her first lethal dosage through food, until the next Orthodox Feast, when she was unable to eat her last meal, because her late mother already came for her.

The process of her dying was completely unintelligible to her colleagues from the medical profession, because laboratory analysis and examinations indicated an excellent state of organism, even in the days before death. So she lost her life in an unprovable manner: her blood energy was being drained by magic protocol until the end of her life and she died slowly.

Such manner of murdering is known among people: "They sucked her blood."

The whole process of murdering by means of magic, in other words liquidation, was organised and conducted according to a Russian recipe by a newcomer in our family, who embraced and kissed his magician colleagues at her funeral, intoxicated with victorious glory, thinking that nobody observed and watched him. This may be one more success of his black feast or perhaps a beginning of his end.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

It is hard to count all those friends, patients and acquaintances, mostly from Slovenia and Montenegro, who helped me with a quiet approval and gave me a working impulse to complete this book and accomplish the goal set, in other words to write all three volumes. I believe that they represent three useful books on life-cosmic energy. Among them certainly comes forward Seka, Dubravka Bulatović, who has successfully used therapeutic methods of life-cosmic energy in her profession for five years already and always finds time to help in mutual actions and take care about the organisation and courses.

Special thanks to professor Mirko, Vladimir Osolnik, who linguistically edited all three books, supporting me in a refined and unaffected manner and giving me a guarantee that the books are worth writing and need to be completed and printed. Mirko attended all courses on life-cosmic energy, with the aim to better understand this difficult subject material and not to change the textual meaning while editing. In the little free time, left between the working programmes at several universities, he carried out his part of the job without burdening me. Mirko, thank you once again.

I know from experience that none of these three books on life-cosmic energy would see daylight, if Irena Golouh had not worked on them devotedly: her great contribution and all-round cooperation reflect in all three volumes. Her unselfish determination to give me an unlimited support, to cooperate and organise everything necessary for our success in the whole treatment programme has no price. The discussion on subject material and the choice of examples presented in this book represent a great contribution to the comprehension of this complicated subject material, enabled by the knowledge of this experienced therapist. Simultaneously, that was an outstanding and difficult challenge for her, because she had to invest time and effort; she endured all negative and positive dialogues peacefully and dignifiedly, which is worth every respect.

Irena, forgive me and thank you. Thank you also in the name of all those who will find this method of treatment helpful in attaining health and fortune in life.

CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION.....	11
1. SECRET WORDS.....	19
1.1 Secret Texts.....	20
1.2 How to Create Secret Words.....	22
1.3 System of Fast Treatment.....	24
2. ENERGY OF LIFE.....	27
2.1 Spiritual Journey of the East and the West.....	27
2.2 View of Life-Cosmic Energy.....	29
2.3 Influence on the Laws of Nature.....	30
3. WORLDS OF LIFE.....	33
3.1 Life on Earth.....	33
3.2 Life in the Universe.....	34
3.3 Consciousness and Ability to Observe.....	35
3.4 Spiritual Level.....	36
3.5 Connection with Energies of the Universe.....	37
3.6 We are Creatures of the Universe.....	39
3.7 Role of Life-Cosmic Energy.....	41
3.8 The World of Souls.....	43
3.8.1 Insight into the State of the Soul in the Human Body.....	45
4. PROCEDURE OF TREATMENT.....	49
4.1 Significance of the Correct Treatment.....	49
4.2 The First Therapy.....	50
4.3 The Second Therapy.....	51
4.4 Health Maintenance.....	53
4.5 Treatment in a Group of People.....	54
4.5.1 Family.....	54
4.5.2 Patient at Work.....	55
4.5.3 Mutual Relations in the Firm.....	56
4.5.4 Success in the School.....	56
4.5.5 Relations in Teams.....	58
5. MENTAL SURGERY.....	61
5.1 Brain Programme Management.....	62
5.2 Observation, Combination and Watching of Internal Organs.....	63

5.2.1	Method of Watching and Observing the Internal Organs.....	64
5.3	Mental Operation.....	65
5.3.1	Removal of Protuberances.....	66
5.3.2	Cutting off Growths and Connections.....	68
5.3.3	Insertion of Implants.....	69
5.4	Other Methods.....	71
6.	PRACTICE AND EXPERIENCE.....	75
6.1	Practice and Its Significance.....	75
6.2	Classification of the Cases of Illness.....	79
6.3	Keeping a Diary.....	79
6.4	Manner of Observation.....	81
7.	ENERGY SYSTEM.....	83
7.1	Aura – Energy System.....	83
7.2	Distinctive Damages of Aura.....	88
7.3	Damages from Spells, Curses and Magic.....	91
7.4	Treatment of the Soul.....	105
7.4.1	Manner of Working with the Soul.....	106
8.	PHYSICAL BODY.....	115
8.1	Nervous System.....	120
8.1.1	Nervous Network.....	122
8.1.2	Vision.....	123
8.1.3	Hearing.....	126
8.1.4	Smell, Taste and Touch.....	128
8.2	Respiratory System.....	130
8.3	Blood System.....	135
8.4	Digestive System.....	140
8.5	Urinary System.....	144
8.6	Bone System – Skeleton.....	148
8.7	Muscular System.....	149
8.8	Skin Protection System.....	150
8.9	Glands and Fluids.....	153
8.10	End of Life or Death.....	154
9.	REPRODUCTION.....	159
9.1	Insemination.....	160
9.2	Pregnancy.....	165
9.3	Delivery.....	167
9.4	Breasts.....	170

10.	ENERGY CLEANING OF PREMISES.....	175
10.1	(I) Geo-Pathological Disturbances.....	176
10.1	(II) Energy Bodies in the Premises.....	183
10.1	(III) Energy Influence on the Building Plot.....	188
10.1	Measurement Instruments and Measurement Accuracy.....	195
11.	SUCCESS IN THE SOCIETY.....	199
11.1	Adaptation of an Individual.....	199
11.2	Team Communication.....	204
11.3	Associations, Societies and Parties.....	209
11.4	Affecting a Large Number or Masses of People.....	211
11.5	Influence of the Surroundings.....	216
11.5.1	Evil.....	217
11.5.2	Evil in the Family.....	219
12.	NOCOMMENT.....	227
12.1	Tragedy.....	227
12.2	Doctors Did not See Petar.....	229
12.3	Wife's Relatives Did not See Petar.....	230
12.4	Close Relatives Did not See Petar.....	231
12.5	Hidden Wishes.....	233
	CONCLUSION.....	235

INTRODUCTION

We live in the time of fast and revolutionary scientific discoveries that are unintelligible and rationally unacceptable to the majority of people in the current world. Some scientific disciplines are mutually associated in such a way that we can hardly determine which science contributed the most to certain discoveries. Discoveries on Earth or successes in the universe require maximal engagement of all scientific disciplines. Nowadays, almost all scientific disciplines acknowledge the assumption or thesis that it is realistically possible to achieve success in all fields of science, as well as in all scopes of life.

In the history of humanity it has often happened that representatives of human species produced usable devices and tools, medicines and aids, although they did not know how to scientifically justify, explain or prove such procedures and their performance. That can especially be observed in the natural treatment with medicinal herbs. Some disciplines were later forgotten or never adopted in the first place. Such is the case with the area of energies and their influence on our organism and our life, i.e. the influence on Earth. Therefore, it is no wonder that we decline or do not believe in certain assumptions, therapeutic methods, transformation rules, treatment with energy or distance therapy, although they give evident and successful results in practice.

This is the reason why I tried in these three books, i.e. three volumes, to describe my experience in the field of healing and maintaining a healthy state of human organism, although being aware that there is no evidence for some parts of this subject material. Also, it is not hard to notice that this subject material is described in simple terms and understandable to the majority of readers. I made descriptions without using expert expressions and quotations from certain specialised literature. I have chosen such manner of writing not because such literature is lacking or material is not scientifically proven, but for the sake of easier understanding and accepting of the spiritual progress through a gradual education of each individual. It is logical that everyone who prefers more scientific work will find corresponding literature and complement his or her personal spiritual progress.

The first volume of this project describes natural laws and transformation rules, which enable us a successful work on the energy level and a successful channelling of the life-cosmic energy that gives life to every creature on our

planet. The very term “life-cosmic energy” is not static, because we can refer to this energy with a different term also, but we must be aware that this is some kind of energy or force – maybe God, creator, nature or the like – that enables the living conditions known to us today. The working method is scientific and uses a measurement system that enables determination of parameters from the past, present and future, as well as possibility of self-control, independent work and distance therapy. If we carefully consider the entire subject material in all my books, the transformation rules alone represent a part that has no attainable explanation. Nevertheless, every beginner on the path to becoming a therapist will ascertain that such rules really work successfully.

The logics and all-inclusive approach to the treatment are described in the second volume, which includes therapeutic activities on the energy and physical body. When treating the energy body, we mostly heal causes of illness and create energy conditions for a healthy life. On the other hand, by the treatment of the physical body we remove the consequences left by the illness on the organs and help the immune system to fight the illness. The first part, development or cause of illness, in other words damage to the aura, and the second part, the advancement of such damage, are both located on the energy level. However, when it comes to the third part, i.e. the appearance of consequences, damage to organs or systems in the body, the illness is then located on the physical level. In the third stage of illness development, treatment with life-cosmic energy on the physical body is completely harmonised with the work of the classical medicine, i.e. science, meaning that they can be used simultaneously, complementing each other, although medicine is not needed to the energy treatment, except in those cases when the illness has already destroyed a certain organ of the body and an all-inclusive help to the patient is required.

This third book on life-cosmic energy describes practical examples of treatment that mainly provide directives for personal spiritual progress. It is difficult to include the entire experience of many years, and that is why the examples in the book are given systematically and adapted to the therapist education process. Considering the possibilities this method provides by establishing and measuring events from the past, I give here certain examples from my written statistical sources that enable discovery of many unsolved accidents, diseases, tragedies and severe injuries. All given examples have the exclusive intention to help in the therapeutic work and in therapist’s comprehension of the material with spiritual dimensions, and therefore, it is impossible to interpret them otherwise.

All three volumes are adjusted to the education of future therapists with life-cosmic energy. They can also be used as manuals for practice or as information about a certain aspect of this extremely extensive subject material on the presence of energies around us that are necessary for the existence of life. Similarly, these books fulfil the fundamental aim to use this working method and source energy for the maintenance of health, i.e. to heal bad energy states caused by illness, endangering the body, and to restore the former state of a healthy organism.

Improvising maximally, I could assert that human body is similar to a complex machine commanded by the brain: it is a special computer that takes care of regular and harmonious performance of the organs and systems in the body by means of corporal programmes, more exactly through the genetic programmes in the basic DNA construction. The system operator (“Sys Op”) of the complete functioning of the organism is the soul of every human being, which in essence leads, directs, gives complete picture of life and character of the individual, from the insemination and birth, throughout the lifetime and to the death.

It is interesting that a child’s soul chooses its parents, i.e. the mother and the father, by itself and insemination is only possible afterwards. A child’s soul decides according to its own consideration, i.e. based on the estimate of conditions in which it will live, what opportunities it will gain by embodiment and life in the environment in which the chosen parents live, what sort of education it can achieve, as well as what kind of development is possible for it in the physical body obtained in this way. According to some teachings, the soul reincarnates, moves from one life to another and learns something new in each life, until reaching the complete education, when a rebirth is no longer necessary. At that time, soul becomes mature and does not need physical body any longer. Buddha once said that he needed thirty six rebirths for such process and that he would not reincarnate afterwards, i.e. appear in a physical body.

This means that humans cannot function without a soul, i.e. they are dead, although possessing a body and genetic programmes for functioning. If I use my improvisation once again and take as an example some kind of machine, e.g. a car that is functioning properly and offers all usage possibilities, it will be clear to everyone that this car is useless if being parked in the garage, i.e. if being soulless. It must receive a soul, which in this case represents the driver who will start the engine and drive it. That is how the soul starts, governs

and takes care of all the functions in the organism. At night, during sleep, the soul partially abandons the body, leaving it fixed on the bed and allowing it to restore, to clear out excessive and unnecessary information and events that it absorbed during the past day.

A machine, or in our case a car, needs fuel for normal functioning, oil as an aid for protection and functioning of numerous parts, as well as other accompanying operations, such as services and repairs in service shops. However, reproduction of these machines requires an automobile factory. Human organism takes care of everything alone, because it seems like a perfect automatic machine that in principle needs oxygen, water and food for its functioning. It was thought for a long time that human cannot function without food and especially without water. Today, we know that food is only necessary to a certain degree and that human organism needs the energy of food. The very chemical composition of the food serves for the functioning of organs in the systems of the body, just like oil and grease are needed for the car engine performance.

If we slow down the operations in the organism that concern its organs and systems in the body, and enter in some other way the necessary energy given by the food, the body will function normally. This energy, which the food received from its surroundings, represents the main energy potential for maintenance and functioning of each organism. We could say that eating is one of well-known, very safe and in principle primitive ways of receiving the necessary life energy into the body. The main influx of energy into the body is performed by the organism alone, through certain points bound to the vital organs of the organism that we nowadays call “chakras”. Both energies, the one that we receive through food and the other that we receive from the surroundings through the chakras, represent the life-cosmic energy that exists everywhere around us on Earth and is under direct influence of the universe and necessity of the Earth.

Every living organism emanates or gives in the surrounding space the energy that depends on the organism’s functioning. Such energy is resultant, secondary and today known as bioenergy or energy of the biosystem. This means that we have two energies: life-cosmic energy that we receive through food and chakras as a primary energy, and bioenergy emitted by our body in the form of a secondary energy. When the organism functions, the life-cosmic energy must break through the bioenergy and that way create the energy whirl or vortex in

the bioenergy of the body that we call chakra. According to the structure of chakra, we can ascertain how much of different energies are needed to a certain organ of the body to which such chakra is connected. In the field of bioenergy, it is registered whether an organ received the life-cosmic energy or not, and whether the organ in the body functions regularly; e.g. ill organs do not receive the life-cosmic energy and therefore lack a strong and wide bioenergy field around themselves, which is well visible in the aura, in the places where such organ is located in the body.

The basic principle of treatment with life-cosmic energy is to convey such energy to the places where a change in the strength of bioenergy field appeared. As I have already explained, with the help of aura, we determine in the field of bioenergy whether there is no, too little or too much energy, and therefore receive an answer how such organ of the body functions. We bring life-cosmic energy into that organ in order to improve the energy state of the organ in the body. In principle, each organism possesses a very good defence system, which maintains functioning of the body in the conditions in which the body operates. By channelling the life-cosmic energy, we practically help the defence system to heal a weak or ill state, because the defence system is overburdened in that moment or distracted by the influence of an exterior negative energy.

The therapeutic process, i.e. treatment with life-cosmic energy, leaves no harmful consequences in the organism. Working with this energy of life, we can improve the state of the organism, cure it or nothing happens. Therapy causes no pain. Everything is controlled by the patient's soul that enables the whole therapeutic process. It could be said that after the transformation made by the therapist, the soul, i.e. guardian angel, takes over – with the defence system of the body – the whole therapeutic process and responsibility for success.

The therapist's relation with the soul is very interesting. It is possible to influence the soul, communicate with it and receive approval for individual therapeutic procedures. The soul also enables the treatment of infertility. A successful insemination is accomplished with the soul's treatment and here it should be mentioned that, in agreement with the soul, it is even possible to prolong life to majority of young persons. Prolongation of life is successful in the moment when a soul wants to leave the body and causes a sudden death that is manifested through suicide, car accident or some other accident, stroke and the like. At that time, the therapist, in agreement with the soul, replaces

such soul with another similar soul willing to live in that body. Depending on the new soul, the patient usually changes his behaviour in something, although such changes are not registered by his surroundings, mostly because of superficial observation. Prolongation of the life or change of the soul often happens spontaneously, without the influence of a therapist or agreement with the patient's soul. We can notice such examples when after some accident or critical state in life, an individual changes the relation to his surroundings after treatment; e.g. earlier he had an explosive character, while afterwards he became calm. For such a case, we often hear among people: "He has changed completely after that accident, he has become another man."

Everyone who wants to become a therapist must follow the path of a personal spiritual progress, because spirituality cannot be learned, but deserved, i.e. a therapist can only attain a higher spiritual level as a merit or reward, through his work and investment of energy. Afterwards, we become ready for the work with spiritual energies and we are able to establish good relations at all levels of life. Many cannot evolve spiritually without education, which is nevertheless not a decisive factor in the spiritual growth of an individual. Education represents a brake in the majority of cases, because we equalise education accomplished by learning with spiritual growth which we must deserve by investing our personal energy, effort and time. A therapist must train systematically and give his energy for spiritual growth, as well as maximally adopt humanist principles of ethics and morals, which represent the condition for reaching the level of universal love.

In practice, we can notice a large number of people who declare themselves to be spiritually developed individuals, although we cannot find even a trace of spiritual qualities in them. Such individuals are most frequently met as the authors of books or magazine articles, manufacturers of protection aids, healers who cure one problem but not the other, or as those who perform special healing techniques and present themselves as clairvoyants, prophets, fortune-tellers, dowsers, astrologers, crystal therapists, numerologists and the like. It could be said that among such belongs almost everyone who performs oriental esoteric techniques. Such knowledge should be respected, but by no means mixed up with the spiritual principles. One of the highly developed spiritual persons, a man who lived in the first half of the twentieth century, told in relation to that subject and those people: "This is a monkey improvisation of esoteric techniques".

The educational programme for therapists with life-cosmic energy is arranged in such a way that they attain a high level of spiritual growth with very little invested energy. It is necessary to adopt the principles proposed, not to doubt or check spiritual laws, i.e. cosmic laws, and to train and heal for so long that our words transform into pictures, and pictures into mental flashes or sparks. After that, it will be enough just to think of the problem encountered in the treatment process and of the method of transformation, i.e. solving the problem according to the system of life-cosmic energy usage, and the whole procedure will be performed, and the patient cured. This principle means that we, for instance, put a hand on a sore knee and the pain vanishes, or that we converse with the patient by phone and his medical condition improves immediately.

In your contemplating and studying of spiritual processes do not be misled by my comparisons with our material world, in which:

- body *is* machine
- genetic structure *is* programme for the operation of organs and systems in the organism, *and*
- soul *is* system operator that leads the whole process of functioning of the body.

Such comparison is just one of the views that give possibility to compare spiritual and material functions in the present time, along with the application of the current scientific discoveries. The soul has more than just a material dimension – it is multi-dimensional. According to my estimate, it has at least sixty-four dimensions, as well as a multi-source structure with multi-functional system operations. Firstly, it is very important that life-cosmic energy has no negative influences on the body and that it cannot be used for destroying the organism; and secondly, life-cosmic energy is directly connected to the soul of a human and functions in accordance with it at all levels of life.

We must be careful with other spiritual laws as well: we cannot use them directly in the material world, because as result we will get exactly the contrary effect, i.e. that of Satanism. For example, we cannot equalise the spiritual, universal love and its direct usages in the treatment of the body with the physical love towards opposite sex, because we could become sex addicts or even sadistic murderers. We find numerous texts in the literature concerning the organisation of secret Satanist societies, which perform black masses and sacrificial rituals,

and use pentagrams, goats and circles. All this points out the wrong way in the spiritual development of individuals who use spiritual laws in the material world and destroy human organisms through their activities, and by no means heal them – although they usually declare so.

Treatment of such individuals is not possible, because with such activities they acquire affection and pleasure on account of a successful destruction of an organ or system in the body, and feel very proud. These persons are entirely ruled by negative energy, which is contrary to energy of universal love, directed towards help, healing and healthy life and by no means towards illness or destruction of the organism.

The majority of individuals involved in negative activities, such as Satanism, worshiping of the Lucifer or black magic, are persons with a low reincarnation level. In India, they would be considered the first caste members who live on the physical level without spiritual qualities, while those who reach universal love and help others are people with a high reincarnation level and are regarded as the caste of Brahmans with highly developed spirituality. Nature sets both on the appropriate level of spiritual development of the soul, and is impartial in that respect.

1. SECRET WORDS

The majority of us, readers of books on spirituality, surely often happened – while reading the esoteric literature – to remain without the main explanation, without the answer about the origin of the change described or without the explanation how the author or “magician” performed a certain transformation procedure. Simply, all creators of such literature protected themselves by leaving such explanations out, saying that they gave their word or took an oath and cannot reveal such secret, or they used secret words that may only be revealed to certain chosen persons.

Such concealing of secret texts probably had its justification during the time when the society was still developing, when the development of technical sciences and discovery of the world were at the beginning, which enabled such knowledge to be maliciously used. Such hiding was justifiable for the performer who felt pride of belonging to a certain secret society and knew that (s)he was someone special, differing from the rest of the world that was still immature and primitive and could not understand such knowledge.

The majority of secret societies used a system of taking an oath during the initiation, which was always permeated with black magic. There are only few cases when a member of a secret society remained unpunished for his committing of treason or revealing of certain protocols. Such traitor was punished by the leaders of the society or, according to their criteria, caught up by the punishment deserved in the form of an accident, ruin in the society, incurable disease or even suicide.

Today it is no longer a secret that a protocol of black magic, spells and curses is incorporated in the oath during the initiation. Such procedure turns a member of the secret society into a spiritual invalid, who is subordinated to the leadership, even in the cases of insignificant proportion. Secret societies keep and hide their secret texts, organise club meetings and different gatherings, and co-ordinately make use of certain potentials in different fields, such as trade, economy and social relations. Due to such and similar interests, secret societies are still hidden and mysterious, although in the contemporary society their pride and governance over non-members are unjustified and elitist.

Initiation or “harmonisation” is in essence the preparation of an individual to accept certain club’s principles that may be useful to him or, mildly said, only partially harmful. The person initiated receives certain instructions and knowledge that adjust him to become suitable for the secret society. The number of initiations in certain societies of certain countries is rather large and exceeds thirty, although being equivalently small in relation to known initiations of great religions. Such example is voodoo religion, which only uses three initiations.

Secret words or text being used for personal rituals, and different structures in the secret societies or among individuals correspond to their programme, and secret desires and goals. These words enable incredible, often fantastic results, which we may register in the stories from the ancient times or otherwise read about them in the children’s books. Secret words had to be known in order to open magic doors, magic chests and the like.

Such words are unjustifiably secret, although used today by individuals or certain services. The majority of these secret texts are accessible in diverse literature, only that we cannot recognise them immediately, i.e. we do not discover their essence and intention. These words are wisely chosen and provide excellent results in practice, although their beneficial procedure is not scientifically acknowledged in the majority of cases and although it is obvious that these words are created and constructed in a person’s head in some way. They had to be created on the basis of verified experience and according to certain rules and certain intention.

1.1 Secret Texts

We can compare a controversial view of the secret words to familiar words of the transformation rules that are introduced in my first volume on this subject material, in other words through description of the treatment with life-cosmic energy. That way we can read and understand as secret the words of Rule I on the transformation of one energy state into another, which is the following:



**I take yehi or
in the programme of the Set of causes,
for a vacuum being here,
plus the complementary energy of this,
I put this in the merkava of infinite light
(to the light doctors to give life energy to cure the vacuum)
or ain sof.**



The explanations of the transformation rules given in the first volume on life-cosmic energy represent an attempt to create one's own rules for certain transformations on the set basis. I formed words according to selection and sequence from the voluminous material related to esoteric sciences, and with the intention that these words could be properly understood by everyone.

Secret words (that in my opinion are no longer secret, because they have already been published in different information means, such as magazines or books) are constructed in a way that they have a religious basis, most frequently the cult of an individual saint respected by believers; some secret texts are even related to Jesus, Mohammed, Buddha and the like. E.g. the secret text used by some healers from the Montenegrin mountain region to cure stomach ache is related to St. Basil of Ostrog. If we consider another secret text, which is known in some regions of the Eastern Balkans and used by women who wish to keep their men for themselves, we will see that the text is connected to such intentions and desires. In that way, a woman performs certain physical actions at the end of sexual intercourse and pronounces secret words in her mind with the intention to make her man impotent for other women. This only confirms the fact that the very words declared as secret are not important and we can use and form them according to our free will and desire.

I have participated in some treatments in which secret texts were used. During such therapeutic participations, I tried to use another similar text, which I formed in a logical way. I was pleasantly surprised when I convinced myself after each transformation that I accomplished success identical to that achieved by means of the secret text.

1.2 How to Create Secret Words

The basic procedure for realising the transformation from one energy state into another originates from the general energy law, which is defined by the way a matrix is formed, i.e. a programme of our desire for transformation and for the realisation of such programme.

The first part of the procedure, i.e. formation of matrix or programme, is performed in two phases. Firstly, with different physical activities we prepare the mental body in order to become ready for work and be prepared for the state of the second, higher spiritual level; and secondly, we prepare ourselves to enable our brain to create a matrix, a programme for transformation needs. The first part, preparation of the mental body, is not always necessary. It depends on the capability and talent of an individual or therapist to act spiritually. In the primitive structures of the society, preparation of the mental body is completely necessary, and therefore we may notice in all systems of sorcery, fortune-telling and prophecies such previous preparation and usage of different materials, such as thread, hair, menstrual blood, candles, various herbs and the like. The list of materials is enormous. In certain combinations of those materials, we get an energy that contributes to the procedure of adapting the mental body, in other words supports the investment of energy into our desire. For example, if we intend to stop a stomach ache with such procedure, the brain will surely form a matrix or programme for its realisation. The brain creates a programme, in other words a matrix, which means that the first part of the job is completed.

The second part of the procedure, the realisation of the matrix, i.e. working programme of our brain, is performed by means of the classic procedure of meditation. Such meditation should necessarily be performed correctly and last long enough, so that the matrix or programme can be realised entirely. That meditation accuracy is guaranteed by the procedure of pronouncing secret words, which are constructed in a way to enable successful meditation procedure through their contents. That is the reason why these words became secret texts, i.e. secret words. Any other text that does not fulfil the requirement to enable the realisation of programme through its contents, i.e. matrix, will not enable the meditation procedure and will not accomplish a positive result.



CONSTRUCTION OF SECRET WORDS:

First part: Brain forms a matrix, i.e. a certain programme

With different aids or by paying direct intention, we define our desire, as well as a procedure how to realise that desire and the duration of meditation.

Second part: Trough meditation, we accomplish the programme of our brain.

We choose, compose and arrange words in accord with our desire, in connection to our belief, and therefore we take in consideration the system and intention of meditation, as well as its duration. We can also do that and successfully realise it by using intuitive or eye measurement that very easily defines the meditation level and its duration.

A secret text is usually a secret sentence or a saying, which often takes very little of the time necessary for meditation. In such case, we do not change the secret text, but repeat it for a certain number of times, just like when repeating a prayer.

The secret words are like mantras from Eastern point of view.



We can easily understand that a hidden text is only an aid during the meditation. Secret words compel us to meditate on the brain programme in a proper manner and long enough to execute the text properly and entirely, and to consequently realise our desire. Such is the case with our transformation rules, a text consisting of rules that we call the secret text. The pronunciation of the text enables us to keep ourselves in the state of meditation long enough to realise our desire on the level of the soul. When a certain organ of the body lacks energy, this already represents a state of illness or its beginning. Then we form a programme in the brain to raise the energy of that organ in order to help it or, if the organ is ill, for the sake of its recovery. Altogether, this gives a clear picture that a secret text is nothing more than an aid for a proper meditation

procedure, since we are not capable enough to perform meditation or we are just beginners, and therefore in need of such text.

1.3 System of Fast Treatment

We can adapt secret words, i.e. textual rules of the transformations, to the manner of treatment with life-cosmic energy, i.e. therapeutic work, with the aim to shorten the procedure. It often happens that we have to adjust the manner of work to other obligations during treatment. In such unfavourable conditions during meditation, our transformations must nevertheless flow undisturbed, along with the pronunciation of secret words. This is especially important in fast interventions, in distance treatments or when the patient is in a critical state, where quick decisions and actions are necessary, and therefore we have to adapt the text of the rules to an easier and faster manner of performance.

The secret text or text of the rules which we prepared to carry out the brain's programme may be used according to the system of fast reading. The most efficient system of fast reading at the spiritual level is certainly the transformation of words into pictures and connection of these pictures into an order, just like in movie projections. When the words of transformation rules are just a few, then the order of pictures is also short, so the whole procedure is performed in a single moment, as if a flash appeared in our brain. I already described such procedure in the second volume of the book on life-cosmic energy, where I indicated that pictures transformed from the text always have an individual character and that it is not possible to read or use them in a universal way, or to give an equal description for all of them.

Through long years of repeating the transformation rules, each individual systematically involved in spiritual systems and levels comes to the conclusion that we therapists automatically come into a state in which words transform into pictures, and pictures into a flash. When – with sufficient personal energy invested – words transform into pictures, that is a normal result and a confident proof that a therapist with life-cosmic energy passed to a higher spiritual level. The spontaneous process of work with flashes does not burden the therapist. Whether (s)he is aware of it or not, (s)he uses a fast system of treatment.

Spiritually developed persons execute transformations by spontaneously thinking of resolving a certain problem and transformations take place instantly.

When they come in contact with a patient, such persons ascertain the illness by automatic diagnoses and channel energy by means of a transformation flash, which to an unskilled observer may look as a miracle, since the patient recovers immediately and no longer feels pain.

Very often, the recovery already happens during the conversation between the patient and the therapist. Without certain knowledge and practice, it is hard for an individual to believe that such recovery happened, while the majority of unskilled patients interpret such fast recoveries as a result of their own autosuggestion. That is certainly incorrect, since the recovery takes place due to the action of transformation at distance and the effect of a flash. The patient is unaware of that.

Fast recoveries result from the examination of the energy body of the aura and the physical body by means of the automatic diagnosis system. This means that we follow the order of examination that I described in the second book on life-cosmic energy, and ascertain which part of the aura or the physical body is damaged, and automatically cure it on the energy level by means of fast transformations. We must be systematic and consistent in order not to miss something, since that would not be a trait of a good therapist.

Fast treatment procedures are the result of the therapist's spiritual growth, education, attained level in morals and ethics, invested energy, i.e. invested effort and long-term training. The level of attained state that enables automatic examination of the patient's health, determination of the energy state of an organism and its recovery is the highest level of an individual's development for the work with patients. Everyone who has reached such level of spiritual growth can cure without aids, without certain additional means, such as decorated rooms, special outfits or accessories (crystals, scents, cards and the like). Similarly, patients do not need a description of their illness, nor to be in a special physical position, to use certain protection aids or to be present during the therapy.

2. ENERGY OF LIFE

In the first chapter I presented the way to compose secret texts and use one's own words for the transformation rules, with intention to achieve the basic goal of becoming good therapists with life-cosmic energy. With this selection and composition of secret words, the insight into the development path of a therapist that I described in the first two books, is further developed through my own determination, and guarantees that this path is safe and successful. I have chosen such path on the basis of long-standing experience and testing of different systems of spiritual development that are known in the East and the West.

2.1 Spiritual Journey of the East and the West

In the analysis of the Eastern spiritual development, I ascertained that those systems are deeply systematic and require the coordination of life, logical thinking, religion and belief with the spiritual development of an individual. They represent fantastic systems of spiritual balance, thinking and accomplishments that we are still not familiar with, and so we improvise and misinterpret most of these sciences. I visited a large number of workshops, lectures and courses on Eastern esoteric techniques and ascertained that the lecturers and leaders of seminars were very poorly versed in properly explaining their teachings and not aware of their superficiality. The lecturers proudly lectured and tried to persuade the listeners of their views on the lectured subject matter. However, the majority of the listeners were beginners in that area and could not understand the lecturers. I got an impression that these lecturers only read several books or visited a few courses on that subject matter. Others probably visited India as tourists with that intention and soon thought that they had become lecturers or even gurus. Based on all that experience, I concluded that I have to establish the development of an individual's spiritual growth on the basis of spiritual knowledge from the West and by no means from the East.

As I already mentioned, spiritual growth in the West does not fall behind the East. The only difference is that the Eastern spiritual teaching is received by the masses, while such privilege in the West is held by the church, secret societies and individuals. The teachings of hermeticists, alchemists and cabalists, representing the basis of almost all secret societies, are equally successful as all other systems of the East. We have to be aware that such teachings on an

individual's spiritual development, whether based on the teachings of the East or those of the West, originate many years in the past, when scientific and technical development was in its infancy, and so the bases of that knowledge remained on the development level of that certain time. Shortages of all these teachings lie in the fact that the explanations remained on the level of the period in which they were formed and do not have the scientific foundation required today. That is the reason why I decided to describe and use explanations and instructions for the system of the therapy with life-cosmic energy, in parallel with my knowledge, through the accomplishments of the newer sciences that are based on orgone energy.

Several thousands of years ago, people in the East came to a conclusion that an organism is healthy if it possesses some undefined energy potential inside, which they called prana, chi or ki. Recently, only several hundred years ago, certain movements tried to define this energy that we all depend on, such as the Sun energy, i.e. light. The fact that we are beings depending on light was already ascertained by the hermeticists. That was not enough to fully explain the energy of our life, since the light is only a small part of the cosmic energy and the electro-magnetic field. We noticed in the literature of the first half of the twentieth century that scientific circles developed a new view of energy that enables the existence of living organisms on Earth. In that excels Wilhelm Reich who defines such energy of life as orgone energy. The term orgone energy originates from the Hebrew language, in which the word "or" means light and simply indicates that such energy is connected to the light and energy of the Sun, while the word "orgone" represents light energy indispensable for life. At the end of the twentieth century, we receive a new view of the orgone energy, in which the analysts of biogonomy set an imaginary sun of infinite potential as a source of life energy, situated in the centre of the universe.

Most of my experiments prove that such definition of orgone energy, in other words the energy that gives us life, is incomplete. The energy that gives us life is everywhere around us and we are in it like a fish in the water. It appears due to the action of the whole universe and all its planets, stars and galaxies. Since the Earth receives energy from the universe, every attempt to simply define this energy of life as sun, orgone or light energy in the centre of the universe is wrong. On this basis, I called this energy life-cosmic energy, with the explanation that this is life energy because it gives us life and cosmic energy because it is created through the influence of the universe.

2.2 View of Life-Cosmic Energy

Life-cosmic energy and its features are hard to define or scientifically prove with our physical laws, i.e. laws that are currently known to us. For now, we can say that this energy of life is hard to explain with the laws known on Earth. Nevertheless, this energy exists and acts in accord with the laws of the universe and creates – together with the reciprocal energy of the Earth – the conditions for life, an energy that enables us to exist and to function. In brief, cosmic energy has created, in reciprocal action with the energy potential of the Earth, the conditions for the creation of life-cosmic energy, the energy of life. Mainly, these two energy potentials, cosmic and earthly, are the primary source of life and events around us.

The energy of life or life-cosmic energy is universal and acts everywhere on Earth, affecting all creations on our planet. Our task is to use this energy for treatment, for maintenance of health in the way described in the two previous books on life-cosmic energy, in which the principles of energy channelling into organism are given, with the goal of health maintenance, i.e. maintenance of health with the rules of energy treatment. The basic introduction to this subject matter in the first book is based on the knowledge about orgone energy and its connection to living organisms. For the basic explanation of energy of life, I could have used the knowledge of the East or the West, such as hermetism, alchemy or cabala, and that would not be a big mistake. As I already explained above, I think that the term orgone energy does not include the whole range of energy influence on life and hardly justifies the universality of energy action on the earthly creations, although such teaching comes down from the middle of the last century.

The experiments also confirm the fact that life-cosmic energy is universal and equally affects the physical and non-physical world around us at all levels of the existence of creations on Earth. We may say that life-cosmic energy affects individuals or groups through physical or energy changes. Any idea, phenomenon or state, abstract thinking, philosophical movement, influence on organisational changes, determination of individuals or society and the like is permanently under direct influence of this energy and can be changed by our channelling of that energy.

That is also confirmed by the fact that life-cosmic energy developed in accord with the evolution of the Earth and living organisms on it. The Earth needed

life-cosmic energy, which appeared and developed in accordance with the evolution of the Earth. In the beginning, that was a small energy potential, as large as the Earth needed it to be, while afterwards it grew according to the Earth's needs. We must respect the law of nature, causes and consequences, and that way conclude that life-cosmic energy is such as to suit the Earth's needs. If some living species on Earth needed a bigger quantity of such energy or any different form, it would get it from the infinite source, i.e. the universe. That enabled evolution on Earth, disregarding whether we see such process in a positive or a negative sense. We get a sensation that it is all the same to nature whether it is the human race that develops primarily or some other species, because it acts according to the needs for such energy, and logically possesses the power to command all creations on Earth.

2.3 Influence on the Laws of Nature

The necessity to use life-cosmic energy, to change it or channel it, depends on a special state of our consciousness. I already explained that thoughts dominate above all, create the need for energy, produce the programme or matrix for the functioning of the organism and need for treatment. Everything conceived in the brain is realised by our process of meditation. Meditation is the performer of the brain's plans, in our case of the treatment programme. Meditation is a general term, while in this case we may say that it is a certain psychological state that enables the realisation of the brain's programme in accord with the positive action of nature and its influence on human organism. When our brain forms a matrix programme and we wish to implement it, the result will not be positive. The wish by itself, disregarding the fact how strongly we want it and how powerful its intensity is, represents only an illusion. It does not have the properties of meditation, and therefore, our programme will not be realised. Wishes are traps for a beginner therapist and (s)he must be very cautious.

Here in the West, a guarantee for successful performance of meditation is the secret text's pronunciation by paying attention to the programme created in the brain. To a therapist with life-cosmic energy the secret text is that of the first three transformation rules. However, the fourth and the fifth rule are already combined rules that represent a treatment system, and therefore must be properly pronounced, i.e. performed. With therapeutic practice and invested personal energy, we attain a spiritual level at which we are able to change the transformation rules or create a completely new text. That also depends on our

resourcefulness, talent, skill in connecting programmes and meditation, along with the blessing of religious determination.

The creation of a secret text requires two conditions: firstly, creation of simple words, which are fluid in pronunciation and dedicated to the intention of the brain's programme; and secondly, the textual length must correspond to the time necessary for meditation, in order to entirely fulfil the programme of the brain. A therapist has no trouble to compose words of the rules, i.e. secret text. Each prayer dedicated to the brain's programme is good and attains its purpose. In the previous chapter, I mentioned two secret texts, which are dedicated to certain goals.

Let us remind of the first text, which is used for the treatment of stomach ache in some mountainous parts of Montenegro:

“St. Basil, please twine this thread 106 times around Milan, son of the father Peter and mother Maria”. (we repeat these words four times)

The second text of secret words is related to the performers from the East Balkan region. It was used by women that wished to disable their men sexually. After the partner's orgasm, they pronounced the words:

“Let Milan also feel the way this one feels now lying in the bed without manly powers, if he tries to have sexual intercourse with other woman.”

As seen in those two examples, the text is composed for a certain purpose and related to a saint or directly to desire, and therefore represents no problem to create. Nevertheless, the determination of the length of the pronounced text, in other words time necessary for the pronunciation of the text, requires accuracy. We determine the length of the pronounced text by measurement and usage of intuitive sensor. We also obtain good results when using the eye sensor, as well as with the help of a pendulum that is universal and not intentionally programmed. If we determine with measurement that the pronounced text is too short for the needs of our meditation, we should repeat it so many times as to fulfil that missing time: in the first example above, we repeated the text four times. It is better to have a shorter sentence and repeated it several times, than to use a long one and pronounce it once.

The value of transformation, which depends on the brain programme and time of meditation on programme performance, possesses a personal character – like spiritual growth – and every therapist may compose transformation words or accept the offered text and properly use it. In both cases, we will obtain a good result and successfully use both possibilities for transformation rules when treating with life-cosmic energy.

2.4. Adaptation to Performance of Meditation

A slight problem during the performance of meditation, i.e. during the pronunciation of the text, may be our psycho-physical state. In everyday activities and duties, as well as different stressful situations, the state of human brain waves is above 25Hz. In order to perform meditation, we must be in a calm psychological state, in which the brain waves do not exceed the value of 8Hz. The meditative state is the state of the body in the moment before we fall asleep, when we are still awake and conscious. That state is a moment of consciousness in which the outside world is excluded. It only lasts for a brief time before we fall asleep.

We can also reach the meditative state by using our will. This is actually a system of ego that works on the soul level and represents an excellent manner of exercising, in which ego and inner self participate. We decide to pronounce secret words of meditation in our mind and at that time we do not think of anything else, nor allow other thoughts to invade our text. The exclusion of thoughts about external world and events leads to pure pronunciation of the text of rules and, therefore, to successful meditation. In the first volume of the book, I called such meditation procedure, i.e. pronunciation of rules, “turn on – turn off”. I propose every beginner to accept such system, because (s)he is not adapted to work with transformations, as well as to stay for a longer time in the meditative state of consciousness.

We possess tools for the work with life-cosmic energy and spiritual components. I adapted and deliberately directed the complete system toward the treatment with energies, which will not limit experts in doing transformations. Any individual with some practice may use such method for other purposes as well. Through personal dedication to treatment, we receive spiritual blessing that leads to open systematic access to all methods and enables a successful path toward spiritual progress.

3. WORLDS OF LIFE

The working procedure or treatment on the level of life-cosmic energy or activities on the level of spiritual energies are not sufficiently scientifically examined and, therefore, we are not familiar with all parameters of these energies. Attempts to prove some features of spiritual energies that were used and explained by hermeticists and alchemists by comparing them to the action of the electric field or some magnetic fluid gave no satisfying results. The evidence was based on the then scientific discoveries, which are incomplete from the today's point of view. That is why they did not achieve the desired results in providing explanations about forms of energy. That means that based on all known physical laws, we cannot create general laws for the energy that acts beyond the perspectives of our physical views and knowledge.

3.1 Life on Earth

Life on Earth can be generally divided into the life of organisms living in the soil, water or air, in other words on the land and above it. Each of those organisms has some characteristic features restricted by the environment in which it lives, and simply cannot survive in some other environment without additional means. We can hardly imagine a dolphin leaping on the ground and learning to drive, or a human swimming and surviving for a long time in water, catching fish with bare hands and sleeping on waves. With the help of additional technical achievements, such as diving suits or submarines, humans manage well in the water. Thus, they have become acquainted with hard-to-reach depths of the sea and found there specific organisms that are accustomed to the high pressure ruling in the ocean depths.

Human discoveries and knowledge gained on Earth led to explorations beyond our planet. Humans transited from the air into the space. Beyond the living conditions on Earth, they must have special technical equipment that enables them to leave the atmosphere, as well as be protected from unpleasant and very dangerous influence of the universe. The achievement is magnificent: human travels through the universe, lives in it and develops technical means up to the level of providing tourist tours around space stations and watching the Earth from above. The transit from the earthly living conditions into the space conditions represents a difficult and problematic step, where people must have such protection that enables them the exact conditions of life as on Earth. They

perform the actions and operations necessary in those conditions by means of various aids and special protection suits.

The dolphin has not succeed to create aids in order to move on the ground, because it is handless and could not attain technical development like human, and therefore it stayed on the present level of development and may only live in water, also doing the activities it learned, such as playing with children. It is easier to come out of the water and live on the land, than transit from the earthly conditions to the universe, due to completely different and unpleasant living conditions.

3.2 Life in the Universe

The question is what creatures could live in the universe without additional protection aids. Logically: not the creatures known on Earth. They would have to have properties that enable life beyond the atmosphere. For now and with this modern knowledge of our sciences, we can only partially understand the life of energies that were not destroyed by the universe and live in it. Whether fabricated or true definition, we learn that energy creatures are in fact energy programmes related to certain energy forms that function in the universe. We must also believe that if such creatures wish to visit our planet, they would need some physical state, some form of technical solution for transfer in the lower dimensions, such as space ships or flying saucers (UFO – unidentified flying objects). Their entry into the earthly atmosphere, as well as return to the universe, is certainly related to the transit from one dimension into another. We may also say that energy creatures materialise during the transition to the atmosphere of the Earth, and dematerialise while returning to the universe, which basically means that this is their efficient technical solution. In other words, they decelerate the procedure of transiting into the atmosphere of the Earth and therefore we see them, or in other words, they accelerate the transfer back into the space dimensions and disappear from our field of vision.

Creatures that live beyond the earthly conditions have different programme forms and are invisible to us, since we have a weak observation sensor and we can only see them if they lower to the level of our sight. People always see those different forms of transformation these creatures use to enter our dimension in the same form upon every new return into the atmosphere. When landed on Earth, the energy creatures must decelerate in order to be seen by

us and may look like aliens with large eyes shown in the movies or appear in any other form. Nevertheless, they always come in the same form, which is in accordance with the laws of transformation applying to their kind in the transfer to the dimension of Earth.

From one or another reason, like in the examples of basic written observations of humanity, knowledge on space, heritage, reincarnation experience, life experience, education and the like, human brain may abstractly show any physical form. Here we must be cautious. There is no difference between really observed objects or creatures that we see with our own eyes and pictures created by the brain in some special psychological state. When the brain creates some abstract pictures, we call them hallucinations. That is why it is good to check with a measuring device every unusual object seen by the therapist's eyes. It is necessary to determine whether we really see an extraterrestrial creature or we are just hallucinating, i.e. dreaming or being under the influence of certain chemical substances.

3.3 Consciousness and Ability to Observe

From literature and stories told by individuals, we may notice that it is very probable and possible to establish connection with energy creatures from the higher levels. Stories vary and it is hard to determine what is true or false. Nevertheless, I can ascertain with confidence that spiritually developed people communicate at astral and mental levels. The latter are still a product of our organism and therefore we can accept such relation as truthful, although these levels cannot be captured and are not physical. We should accept the fact that both levels, i.e. astral and mental, are connective members between the physical and spiritual body. Events outside the body are connected to the energy field, by which we conclude that both levels are above physical body and closer to the spiritual body.

Many acknowledge the fact, which was also confirmed in my experience, that certain individuals are able to communicate at spiritual level. It is clear that individuals with such spiritual abilities can only be understood by those who have had spiritual experience or who are sufficiently spiritually developed to be able to communicate with creatures from higher levels. For everyone else it is hard to understand or believe the testimonies of other persons about their spiritual experience and events at spiritual level. The fact that today it is

difficult for many to understand events at spiritual level should not disappoint us, because our abilities increase each day and a day will come when we will understand the significance of energies and their shape. Passive acceptance of the events related to spiritual experience will not lead to our gaining the ability to communicate at spiritual level. We will only develop this ability through learning and understanding of such phenomena.

3.4 Spiritual Level

Our subconsciousness is related to the spiritual world by means of the spiritual component in ourselves, which we named “inner self” or “guardian angel”. This component is described in the first two volumes of the book on life-cosmic energy. I mentioned that in the beginning we grow spiritually by disabling the action of the ego in order to allow the spiritual component, i.e. guardian angel, to get activated. My advice to beginners was to use the “switch on – switch off” system which enables a successful realisation of transformation rules. The next step was to prepare the spiritual component of the future therapist for treatment activities by training and investment of energy, with the ego or guardian angel not being overpowered, but mutually cooperative. That is the accomplishment of universal love that makes ego and “inner self” complement each other and independently cooperate, which is noticeable in the successful functioning and treatment with life-cosmic energy.

According to former standards, an educated therapist could be called “magus”, since (s)he successfully performs treatments in practice and helps others, (s) he achieved universal love in which ego and “inner self” are equal, and is fit to teach others. Some would say that “magus” reached the maximum of knowledge, which is basically the truth, but that relates to events on Earth, since (s)he still does not rule the system of connection of energies beyond our expanse. Such a person can clearly adopt such system by training and investment of energy into spiritual growth, in order to reach a higher level of knowledge, where his or her “inner self” assumes the leading role in the body and maintains priority over ego, leaving it almost invisible.

The final goal is that “inner self” takes over the complete function of the organism and starts to govern it. That is a moment of spiritual growth, when we no longer need physical body, nor a new reincarnation, or just like Buddha said before his death: ”That is my last reincarnation.” In the state when still

existing physically, we affect the environment by our ego, which has already become divine, setting angelic tasks to the “inner self”, and we then appear as enlightened people.

It is hard to believe that a human may leave his physical body by means of his will, whereas still acting on Earth. Certain spiritual movements assert that such thing can be performed by the thinkers who live in the high mountains, such as the Himalaya or high mountains of America – the Andes and Cordillera, and that they lead the global politics on Earth. I would almost dare to say that energy creatures may affect us, the inhabitants of the Earth, and intuitively deliver us information, that we may have some mild contact with them, but it is difficult for us to understand what is all that. I would rather believe that the mentioned thinkers or sages, i.e. souls of our ancestors, are in fact energy creatures from the world above us, the world of energies, but it is also possible that those are simply our inactive observations, programmes in our genes, i.e. products of our brain.

Perhaps people behave in relation to the creatures from the universe in the same way as dolphins behave in relation to us when we try to understand these creatures and cooperate with them, but do not have sufficient abilities in terms of energy because we are tied to the physical world, which does not allow us to fully understand these organisms or energy programmes and to find a simple and authentic contact with them. Only spiritually highly developed persons are able to contact energy creatures from other dimensions and to communicate with them. Our three-dimensional space is indeed an obstacle preventing us from understanding and exploring the behaviour of energy bodies, which could bring us to the conclusion that all layers of the human species must first progress spiritually and thus accept the principles of the universe.

3.5 Connection with Energies of the Universe

Energy creatures from the space are constantly around us, present on Earth and closely connected to our lives, but we cannot perceive them with our earthly senses. That is why the question is how to register them in order to get at least some superficial knowledge of all that being the truth and them being amongst us. We can read in the literature that people sought those possibilities through the centuries, set rules and even proved that they have a relationship with energy creatures. Nevertheless, real evidence lacked. Those people declared

themselves to be so-called “great mages”, hid themselves behind initiations, secret words or oaths to some idols, probably because they alone did not believe in what they were trying to prove. Such suspicious proofs cannot be accepted as truthful, because connection with energy creatures without physical features is only possible through personal spiritual development which, through universal love gained, enables the formation of a personal system of spoken language and communication with them.

I may point out that communication with energy creatures takes place through the language of pictures and symbols, and represents the basic communication system. That also confirms the fact that spiritually developed people, the adepts who speak different languages, may normally communicate among themselves. They use the language of generally known pictures and are already in contact with the energy bodies on Earth or in the universe. In the last two volumes on life-cosmic energy, I mentioned that the basic language of the brain is the language of pictures and symbols. I may add that a conversation through pictures is a transitional method of communicating on a higher level of consciousness and is unavoidably needed for communication with energy creatures and for reading of the universal transcriptions, which are unfortunately still unknown to ordinary human beings.

Experiments prove that, with investment of energy, it is possible to invent an energy creature in order to make it visible to our eye. With such procedure, we can imagine such energy creature as some known saint and invest energy in its form in order to make it visible to everyone, including an ordinary human. In this theme, which is too extensive for our subject material, we can separate, for the needs of the treatment with life-cosmic energy, the part that enables personal communication on the level of the soul. A therapist must receive an approval for an ill patient in order to intervene on the level of the soul and, if necessary, to cure the soul and prolong its life, or to receive from the soul the approval for its substitution, i.e. entrance of another similar soul in the body and prolongation of the life of the physical body.

Examples confirm that treatment and substitution of the soul are possible, and that therapists, by establishing contact with the energy body of the patient, in fact make the first step toward contacting human souls and, if possible, establish contact with creatures in the universe. The next step a therapist must undertake in connection to souls is certainly to contact the energy souls around

him/her, and afterwards to establish a contact with energy bodies from the higher levels or worlds in the universe. The only basis for such procedure of establishing a contact with souls consists of personal experience and personal opinions, as well as opinions of experts in that field, adepts or spiritually developed individuals.

That is why I will, in this third and the last volume of the book on life-cosmic energy and its influence, perceiving the subject matter as a whole, give examples from my long-standing practice that will support the treatment system and provide strongpoint to the therapist, as well as advice in certain cases of treatment. The fact that I mentioned discussion on energy creatures from higher levels and a possibility to establish connection with them by using the system of universal understanding is not my attempt to analyse this state in such a brief manner. The aim is the acceptance of the principles of searching for individual causes for serious illnesses, which are always on the level of energies. Disregarding the fact whether these causes of illness are related to our organism, complementary energies, reincarnation or some other creatures that possess or do not possess physical basis, we must be acquainted with all these causes, recognise and cure them, if our therapeutic work is to lead to the patient's successful recovery.

3.6 We are Creatures of the Universe

In the above discussion, I tried to present certain ideas about our physical life and influence of universal laws, so that they can be properly used in energy treatments. We must be aware that all those findings confirm the reality that we are creatures of the universe, that we cannot survive without universal laws and that the Earth provides additional conditions which only enable the physical form of life known to us. Without earthly conditions for life, there would be no physical body, nor life on Earth, and the universe would not function entirely in a normal way. If life on Earth would cease to exist, the universe would turn everything that the Earth created into some other energy form, harmonious with the universal laws, and keep on functioning normally.

Nevertheless, we have to accept the fact that we are not the creatures of the Earth, but the creatures of the universe and universal conditions that act in harmony with the earthly conditions and provide the living conditions on our planet. Our "inner self" or "guardian angel" represents the connection and

basis given by the universe. The “inner self” is part of the universe, part of that omnipresent and reciprocally associated law. The “inner self”, stored in the physical body through the soul, is the connection with the space source. If we make a comparison to some machine, such as a submarine that enables life in different conditions, then the captain and members of the crew would represent the “inner self”, i.e. spiritual component of the live organism, while the iron submarine would be the physical body. When the captain leaves the submarine, the latter is only an arranged pile of iron, machines and other materials, i.e. a dead thing that serves to no one, but only occupies some space and decomposes in time. The same thing happens with our organism when the soul leaves the body. It becomes unusable, immobile, dead, and starts to decay, sometimes faster than it normally should.

Humans constructed a submarine in order to enable life in a different environment and in different living conditions, just like the spiritual programme of the space or the so-called religious god created a living creature, so the soul could govern and live with it. Through the soul or “inner self”, all living creatures have a direct connection with the basic energy of the space, from which they take the energy and knowledge and that way indirectly enable their own development. The soul is not static and has no permanent form. It is a multi-dimensional system that constantly acts from the space, for each organism individually. When the soul decides to incarnate in a physical body, it chooses partners, a father and a mother, and this leads to insemination. The newborn receives all features from the soul that chose the parents and started to develop in that child. The soul manifests in the physical body through activated genetic programmes, which can be seen in the child as its talents observed soon after its birth. The genetic programmes that have not been activated by the soul due to insufficient development or negative life experience are perceived in the child as its incapacity to understand a certain subject matter that is always closely related to the undeveloped genetic programmes mentioned.

The soul learns by passing from life to life and changing physical bodies. It becomes as rich as the number of genetic programmes is activated in the physical body. If we roughly compare the soul to a computer operator, and the physical body to a computer with an enormous quantity of different usable programmes in the memory, we will see that active programs are only those recognised by the operator, while all other programmes will stay inactive and unused. In other words, the soul only activates in the child familiar genetic

programmes, and so the child demonstrates talents exactly in the fields defined by the genes. Other programmes are inactive and hardly usable. That is the reason why the soul must become acquainted with them and learn about them in order to accomplish one of its roles on Earth. This accomplishment is noticeable when a person has learned something through life, gained certain knowledge and activated genetic programmes for certain fields with great effort. The soul enabled him/her to activate genetic programmes exclusively for the sake of its own development and by no means for the sake of the development of the body. The latter is as insignificant in that process as the submarine is unimportant in the above-mentioned case, because they both represent just the means that enable the soul, i.e. human, to fulfil its own activities.

The body depends on the soul during the life, whether that body is healthy or damaged. The soul uses an invalid body for gaining further knowledge and its own development, with such weak body being completely equal to a healthy body on the soul level. For example, if the body gets injured in an accident and ceases to be wanted or liked by the soul, the soul will abandon the body and leave the injured person to die. In the case that the soul accepts the damaged body, the latter will not be abandoned and will continue to live. Also, in the case when a person chooses to live in a way that is contrary to the soul's wishes, the soul will warn such a person with some kind of sickness or accident, in order to make him or her aware of actions contrary to the laws of nature. When the soul learns everything that was the reason why it came in a certain body, it leaves that body by causing its premature death. Similarly, the soul leaves the body when it becomes useless, due to old age and inability to gain new knowledge.

3.7 Role of Life-Cosmic Energy

I believe that my simplified comparison with a machine was not needless, since I tried to show and enable each reader to understand the actions of our body. I said that the soul is similar to the captain of a submarine and that a submarine is similar to the body. To fully explain this state and the normal operation of the body, as well as the that of a submarine, we also need to include fuel and the effects of the functioning of such systems. Life-cosmic energy means fuel to our body, while its effects are life and living activities. Bioenergy is the result of this action, as the temperature is the result of an engine's operation.



The soul governs all the systems and organs of the body, the whole organism and our destiny, just like the captain of a ship at the open horizon of life.

The third factor, besides the soul and the body, is life-cosmic energy which moves the body system and enables its conscious and unconscious actions.



From insemination to birth, the soul controls the child's growth through genetic programmes. The soul controls the reproduction process, as well as the whole system of functioning and way of life, until death, when the soul leaves the body, which becomes useless. As an example we can take the functioning of an organ in the body: the soul activates the genetic programmes for the organ through the corresponding centres and cells of the command in the brain. The organ receives life-cosmic energy from food or surroundings and starts to function and perform certain actions demanded by the human. The organ receives as much life-cosmic energy as needed in that moment, while the result of this action is the energy transmitted by the organ into the environment in the form of bioenergy. The relation between life-cosmic energy received by the organ and bioenergy transmitted into the environment is an excellent indicator of the operation of the organ. If the bioenergy around the organ is weak and the aura field small, the organ's operation is weakened and bothered by something, and therefore it will become ill.



The basic principle of the treatment with life-cosmic energy is based on these two energies: firstly, we determine the functioning of an organ by measuring its bioenergy, and secondly, if its bioenergy is weak, we improve its state by channelling the life-cosmic energy. By removing the causes for the weak state of the organ, we enable the defence system of the body to repair the weak state and heal the organ.



The knowledge that the soul has the main role in life is very significant in the treatment and search of the cause for the body's illness and what we did against the laws of nature. The cause for illness and different forms of illness

as the consequence of energy damage warn us that a therapist with life-cosmic energy must be very seriously trained for majority of diseases and unhealthy states of the body organs, if (s)he wishes to treat patients successfully. Practical examples confirm that we must necessarily search for the causes of the weak state of the organism in each case of illness and treat those causes at the energy, i.e. spiritual level. The fact that certain energy damage may be manifested differently in different bodies should not bother us, because each body responds distinctively, depending on its structure and activated genetic programmes that enable the organism to defend itself. Because of that, all different programmes that cause energy damage are very significant, and the therapist must be aware that there will be no positive and permanent recovery if he does not take all causes into consideration and eliminate them as well.

3.8 The World of Souls

Today, at insufficiently developed technical level that human kind attained, it is hard to fully describe or even show the life of souls and their role in the universe. The world of souls is completely unknown to us and each individual attempt to give one's view of the soul's life is exposed to a great risk. As we can notice from the literature, many have tried from various angles to set principles and view of the world of souls, as well as their relation in the space. I am convinced that almost all those views are wrong, because such explanations were related to religion and psychology. We may particularly question the esoteric view, since certain esoteric thinkers nowadays say: "Such explanations were given by the guardian angel or the inner guide and everyone should believe them!" Whether the religion, guardian angel, inner guide, psychology or esoteric teachings, together they represent the human product of the view of such states from the position of the physical level, which is not even approximately suitable to the foundations of the spiritual level.

As known to the broad public today, we consider our souls to be programmed energy forms that exceed earthly dimensions and represent an unintelligible area, if being perceived from the position of our physical world. We are confined to conditions in which we are living on Earth, and our brain is still in the phase of developing its great potential; therefore, we have to use the possibilities given by mathematic sciences in order to understand this world at least partially. Testing by means of measuring proved that the soul functions at different levels, in numerous relations, in multi-dimensional forms and in

the environment still undiscovered by human beings. The evolution of human brain reached the level on which current thinkers, aware of ignorance, try to give some kind of a picture of the environment and vision of the world of souls, but their theses mostly completely differ one from another and are almost always suspicious.

It is not needless to remember the case of the dolphin and its capacity to understand the living conditions of human race on Earth from its own perspective of life in the water. The dolphin's anatomic structure without extremities prevents it from getting out of the water, from getting familiar with the life of humans, and restricts its capacities to equally cooperate with them and understand them. The dolphin can only judge the human kind and its capacities by means of the system of sick and painful trainings performed by humans upon the dolphins, and nothing more. The dolphin listens to people, tries to understand their commands in order to satisfy them by obedience and receive the reward in the form of food, i.e. some miserable pieces of fish.

Seen from the reactions to human commands, the dolphin probably judges human beings and their capacities in the same manner as we now think about the soul and its world. We have no certain parameters of how the world of the soul functions, just like the dolphin has no extremities to function in our world. In the same manner, the dolphin has problems to understand our system of life, our world and our level of functioning, just like we have problems to understand the life of the soul and its conditions of existence.

The evolution of species is a great unknown subject. We could say that the species adapted in time to the living conditions on Earth, and that there is a possibility that dolphins were in fact humans a billion years ago in the evolution process. Human was left without food on the land. Since food was abundant in the sea, he decided to live on the benefits of the water. The evolution prepared his body in the best possible way for the new living conditions in the water and he therefore received a body of the dolphin known today. Unfortunately, that confined his understanding of the situation that appeared, and so the human became a great unknown subject to it, although they might have the same roots.

If we include everything and make a conclusion, we will see that humans and dolphins may only comprehend as much as physical capacities of life in their environment allow them, while everything else is for now just an assumption about the possibilities to understand life at the higher levels, enabled through

abstract way of thinking and visions of personal spiritual levels of individuals. It is certain that we people, or even species, are only able to reason about features of the creatures from the higher levels in regard to their action that directly influences our organism and life. Regarding the connection with the creatures from the higher levels, humans are today cognitively and mentally capable to understand it and, therefore, do not need a religion, nor some philosophic or esoteric directives for explanations, for many views and events at the higher levels of life.

3.8.1 Insight into the State of the Soul in the Human Body

The abovementioned explanations and perhaps simple comparisons between dolphins and people lead us to the conclusion that the behaviour of the soul in our body is the only possible area that enables us to get, through the analysis of the soul's actions in the human being, an insight into human behaviour as a response to its influence and, therefore, a possibility to use the soul and its features for treatment or maintenance of health. Human souls are mutually very similar and have many identical basic parameters that define insemination, birth, human form, behaviour, as well as the complete unconscious part and several conscious parts of the functioning of the organism during the life. That is the way nature divides species among them and usually does not unite them into mutual life. Human took a step into the system of natural rules and created new species by crossbreeding similar species based on their genetic structure, in order to improve the quality of those species for human needs. Such is the case of cereals.

Each species has distinctive features, formed by the soul in the physical body through the genetic structure, which also defines the mutual behaviour of individuals. That enables the social structure of the species and associations in certain groups, which are connected by the same determinations and ideals. Today we know that no organised human structure can function without certain similar parameters among people. Social, religious, political party or club organisations cannot last if their members have no identical features that dictate the rules in such organisations. When we diagnose the state of the patient and search for the causes of the weak state of his organism, we must take into consideration all views and statements mentioned.

We must be especially careful while observing and treating family difficulties that cause great problems of which the partners are unaware. Known colloquial

expressions are “great soul”, “evil soul”, “good soul”, “perverted soul” and “unbearable soul”, which altogether warn about certain features, i.e. common personality traits expressed in the environment, and also show how the environment looks upon them.

3.-1. Janko was my good friend. He was a pedagogue who knew psychology and had the habit to mention a psychological rule in each conversation about esoteric science if we happened to fall into a dilemma. My comment was that we discussed matters in a friendly and peaceful way only because our souls were similarly featured and therefore had equally open genetic programmes, which enabled harmonious and peaceful conversation, as well as friendly behaviour. I also added that some people are connected among themselves so strongly that such mutual connection cannot even be found between identical twins.

Janko laughed and said that I was right in that respect, because he knew one family from his building, i.e. a husband and a wife who acted exactly according to my description. He continued: “They lived in the building one floor below me and had a son and a daughter. The husband always drove his wife to the store, to work, to a picnic and the like, which made an impression that the wife had no talent for driving. With such behaviour, they did not attract special attention of their neighbours. While their two children were growing up, they built a house and moved from the building. The wife still visited the hairdresser in our building, so her husband drove her and waited in the car each time. Sometimes that lasted an hour, sometimes three, but he would always wait in the car, disregarding the weather conditions, i.e. on a rainy, snowy, windy or sunny day.

I told this story to a friend at work, who built a house next to their own, and I asked him whether my former neighbours acted the same as when they lived in our building and could not exist without each other. He answered that everyone got used to them and that they were no longer interesting to the people. Everybody knew that they “held shovel to each other” while building the house. These two people could not live without each other and their most difficult thought was that one of them could get sick. I cannot find a logical solution for this case, neither a psychological solution, and so I started to hate myself...”

We all provoked Janko. He looked at us curiously, especially when I told him that this case is characteristic: if two souls with the same parameters find each other, it is hard to separate them. For such couple, we have the eloquent expression “twin souls”, and such couples are very rarely met in real life. He should be happy, because he had a chance to observe such case of dependence among two people and evaluate how strong the law of the soul connection is. Such case of “twin souls” was most probably described by William Shakespeare, an English poet and playwright, in his famous tragedy “Romeo and Juliet”. In the moment of unavoidable separation of two persons in love, Shakespeare showed that their separation meant death for both of them and finished his tragic play with their suicides.

4. PROCEDURE OF TREATMENT

If our active body is coordinated with the laws of nature, it will have no health difficulties. Roughly said, illness warns us about our body, implies that we should treat it properly, that we are not harmonised with the environment, that we resist natural laws, and therefore experience consequences in the form of illness. Today, we can hardly fulfil the need to live in accord with nature, because we live in urban environments, suffer consequences of the commercial development, are exposed to harmful radiations of different sources and are permanently under influence of different energies from the environment, which altogether disable our adaptation to nature and life without illness. That sets the conditions and implies that our organism, which possesses a very good defence system for health maintenance, sometimes needs help to maintain health or, if the illness progressed, to recover after a weak state of the organism in order to overcome the illness and its possible consequences.

4.1 Significance of the Correct Treatment

In the first two books on life-cosmic energy, I described the treatment process that, by means of supplying energy and determining the state of organism, enables us to maintain health and help the defence system of the body to overcome the illness when the body, a system or a body organ is endangered.

We divided the body into two parts:

- energy part and
- physical part.

We divide the illness, from its causes to the consequences that appear in the organism, into three stages:

- the first stage is in the energy body,
- the second stage is in the energy body, but the influence on the physical body is already visible,
- the third stage is in the physical body, but the consequences in the organism are already visible.

Practice has shown that we should first clean, i.e. cure, the energy body and, after a certain time, optimally after two days, cure the physical body as well.

The physical body depends on the energy body, and vice versa, and therefore it is difficult to make a realistic evaluation of the state of the physical body if the energy body is not healthy. Similarly, it is difficult to evaluate the state of the physical body if we previously channelled energy in the energy body, but the physical body has not yet accustomed to the new state, i.e. has not responded to the new state of energies.

In brief:

- we cure the energy body,
- we wait for two days and, when the physical body becomes accustomed to the new state,
- we perform therapy on the physical body.

4.2 The First Therapy

Firstly, we examine all damages to the physical body above the diaphragm and look for the places:

- without energy – vacuums,
- with excessive energy – the souls of the dead,
- programmed energy bodies,
- combined influences of different energies,

and cure them by using the first and the second transformation rule. Almost all causes for damage to the energy body above the diaphragm originate from an energy source. However, damages below the diaphragm are from a physical source as a rule; we treat them in the same manner as damages above the diaphragm. The most difficult damages to the energy body of the organism appear under the influence of deliberate protocols of spells, curses and magic, which act as a pump for destructing the energy potential. We treat them by using a special procedure that destroys their programme system and neutralises the negative energy influence on the body.

Besides energy damages that we therapeutically repair during the first therapy, we must necessarily examine:

- the spine and all its vertebrae,
- the blood,

which are actually part of the physical body, but we must check them, because they have a direct influence on the energy body. We check each vertebra of the spinal part and, if we determine that there is a lack of energy, we must recover the energy by the fourth rule. We repeat the same procedure for the blood and, when necessary, recover the energy of the blood and spinal cord.

At the end, we check the energy state:

- of the complementary partner,

and, if (s)he is without energy, we recover the energy with the third transformation rule and connect the complementary partner with the patient.

It is very significant to keep records of the patient's health condition, before and after the therapy, in order to properly approach to the treatment of the physical body. With proper records, we enable other therapists to continue the treatment in the case of necessity.

4.3 The Second Therapy

As I have mentioned, two days after the first therapy, we perform the second therapy on the physical body. The significance of the first therapy and the response of the physical body to the channelled energy is enormous; therefore, we should check the energy state of the body at the very beginning of the second therapy in order to ascertain the new state, i.e. whether the body has maintained the energy after the first therapy or not. If the energy body has become weak again, it means that we did not find all the causes for damage to the aura or that the action of different protocols of spells, curses and magic was repeated on the patient under the present conditions. We must be careful about genetic damages that may have influence up to the seventh generation and represent frequent cause of illness related to spells and curses. The therapist must cure all descendants with damaged genes on the level of energies, i.e. block the harmful protocols and correct the damaged genes.

Only if or when the aura is clean, i.e. after treatment of the energy body, the therapist performs the second therapy, i.e. therapy of the system and organs in the body. The state in which the physical body is not burdened, since the energy body is cured, enables a very exact measurement of the energy state of

the organs and body systems. During this therapy, we examine the systems in the organism, glands and regulation of certain structures in the organism.

We control the functional systems of the organism:

- nervous, sight, hearing, smell, taste, respiratory, blood, digestive, urinary, reproductive, sexual, bone, muscular and skin systems,

according to the method of inspecting the whole system of the organism and, when necessary, we check the organs as well. When the level of energy of the system measured is more than three, the system is healthy, while if the level of energy is less than three, the system is weak. When the system is weak, we perform transformation with the fourth rule. If the system maintains the energy, then it is good and healthy. If the system does not maintain or decreases the energy, i.e. loses it rapidly, it means that an organ in the system is ill. By measuring, we determine all ill organs and treat them, i.e. perform transformations on them.

Based on my experience, I can say that most organs maintain their energy after transformations, and so do the whole systems examined, which means that they are not sick, but have a weak energy due to the burden of other organs that are probably sick and without energy. We treat severely sick organs in a system by frequently channelling the life-cosmic energy, i.e. by using transformation rules, by which we maintain the energy until an organ accepts a healthy energy state and keeps it. We should not forget the cases in which the illness leaves very serious consequences on the organism. In such cases, everyone should cooperate and so we refer the patient to medical treatment.

We treat glands in the organism:

- ovaries, testis, adrenal gland, pancreas, liver, spleen, thymus, thyroid, parathyroid, pineal gland and pituitary gland,

in the same manner as we treated the organs, but must be careful with certain glands and check their regulation of the secretion of hormones and other products. We control the regulation of glands by measuring their ability to secrete hormones according to the orgone scale or in percentages. Also, we measure how much the action of one gland depends on the action of another gland, which is extremely significant information during the treatment.

We check certain components, such as:

- water, lymph, calcium, sugar and cholesterol,

because no fact about the state of the body is insignificant and may be very helpful during the treatment of serious illnesses.

4.4 Health Maintenance

With regular control of both energies in the body, a cured patient may live healthy and have a life without illness. The control procedure is determined by the therapist, depending on the patient's health state. The therapist teaches the patient about the system of independent health maintenance by usage of life-cosmic energy and advises the patient to seek therapeutic help in the moments of serious damage to the energy system. The patient needs no constant or periodical control of the energy state of the organism, but is obliged to track the body state and react on time.

When a beginner therapist wishes to maintain the health of his/her relatives and friends himself/herself, they must bring each individual to an experienced therapist for preventive treatment before checking the organism's energy state. They must take their own health state into consideration as well, because their treatment will only be successful when their organism is healthy, i.e. without illness. That does not mean that they should be totally healthy, but that their energy potential should be controlled by an experienced therapist, stabilising their health state with transformations.

Health maintenance is the basic therapeutic method, which is best noticeable in the treatment of serious illnesses, such as cancer, diabetes, depression and the like. When treating these diseases, we cure the causes of the disease, repair the consequences in the physical body and neutralise the consequences of medications and previous unsuccessful therapy. When the patient recovers and maintains a stabile energy potential in the energy and physical bodies, it means that the defence system of the organism took over the battle with the disease. In order to have a successful defence system, we bring life-cosmic energy to the organism in intervals and help the defence system to be constantly fit and to fight the disease. There are many cases where medicine gave up the patient, but (s)he defeated the illness with life-cosmic energy and recovered.

4.5 Treatment in a Group of People

The energy bodies of individuals are always under the influence of other energy bodies, especially when they are next to each other. Energy forms of unknown sources transit from one to another energy body, where the dominance of one damages the energy body of the other one, and if an individual has no healthy and strong energy potential, (s)he becomes endangered. That is an everyday life occurrence in the normal environment and in relations among masses of people; therefore, we can hardly prevent the influence of other energy bodies on us if we do not have a completely resistant and healthy system. Difficulties appear when negative results of the energy influence are present in the family, at working space, in the cooperation with other companies, in the school, between members in different societies, clubs, residents' councils and the like. All these cases may be cured and neutralised with transformations. Among other, it is also possible to influence the citizens' opinion on the political programmes of parties, as well as their voting decision and election results.

4.5.1 Family

In the previous two books on life-cosmic energy, I mentioned on several occasions the causes for a weak state of the energy system of the family members, resulting in disharmony, misunderstanding, quarrel and the like. At the energy level, a man and a woman may be in disharmony, a man may be in disharmony with a woman although she is in harmony with him, and vice versa, or they may both be endowed with different energy potentials. In all cases, we must treat and adapt the energy systems of the partners to become compatible, we must repair the consequences of misunderstanding and create a feeling of mutual respect and duties between both members of the family.

More serious cases in the family appear when children are not genetically harmonised with parents. In such cases, children should be properly directed to respect their parents, and parents should be directed to try to understand the talents of their children and the time in which their children live. After verbal therapy, we harmonise the relationships between children and parents and vice versa at the level of energy.

In the first two books on life-cosmic energy, I also explained the cases where there are no children in the family, as well as the case of (non-)pregnancy

treatment based on the harmonisation of the souls of the child, mother and father. Therefore, this book will only mention the possibility of a disharmonised energy potential of the father and the mother who wish to have a child. It is possible that partners in such cases are not aware of their state, which means that we should necessarily talk to them. The explanation of energy misbalance is incomprehensible to uneducated patients and therefore they accept advice with difficulty. Nevertheless, after therapy and conversation, they accept explanations with ease, and we attain much better treatment results.

4.5.2 Patient at Work

It frequently happens that a patient does not have good relations with his co-workers, in spite of his good temper and knowledge, and so he experiences blockage of the working process and consequently poor work results. In the case of such problems, we should firstly check all the co-workers and establish whether someone from the working group is ill, dominant, malicious or a vampire, and at the end, whether the working space of the patient or the whole plant suffers from geo-pathologic disturbances or is under the influence of spells, curses and magic.

By using the system of treatment at distance, we cure all cases of illness and coordinate mutual influence, and if necessary, we propose direct treatment for sick individuals, neutralisation of negative influence in working spaces and even transfer of the working space, i.e. working duties, from the place of geo-pathological disturbances. A useful indication of the state in the working space is the patient's good or bad feeling upon arrival at work or when encountering co-workers. It sometimes happens that the patient's boss is dominant or a vampire type who causes much damage by negative attitude toward employees. This is especially visible when the boss moves among employees and drains their energy. Afterwards, everyone feels bad and loses enthusiasm and energy, while the boss leaves the premises with a raised head and filled with their energy. In such case, a complete therapy is needed in order to cure the boss.

After that, we cure the patient and the co-workers at the energy level and harmonise them to be mutually compatible, prepared for working processes and ready to respect each other, to understand the cooperation and proper conduct at work, as well as to be harmonised with the environment.

4.5.3 Mutual Relations in the Firm

We treat small firms or larger workshops in whole and in a single treatment session, while larger firms are analysed by business unit. Small firms or larger workshops, offices and business units are treated in a way I described in the instructions for the treatment of the patient at work, while when analysing larger firms and cooperation with business partners, we have to take the mutual relations of the management into consideration.

The picture of the firms and companies in cooperation is given by the analysis of the work programmes and mutual compatibility at the energy level. Despite a good plan, high-quality expert programmes may fail if they are not mutually compatible. With our therapy, we must harmonise the relations of the management and the work programmes in terms of energy in order to enable the firms to achieve a good work, business and financial success, as well as normal mutual functioning.

4.5.4 Success in the School

Success in the school does not only depend on the pedagogic approach, motivation and prior knowledge of the patient, i.e. pupil or student, because it often happens that these conditions are fulfilled, while success is still missing. Such cases are frequently registered among children of rich parents and parents at high business positions, children of educators and the like. It is sad when a gifted and praiseworthy disciple, an honoured pupil in the high school, suddenly becomes unsuccessful at studies.

4.-1. Ljiljana enrolled in the Faculty of Economics in Zagreb. After the first year of studies, she ascertained that she could not coordinate her studies with the way of life and returned home to her parents in Dubrovnik. She shifted from Zagreb to the Faculty in Osijek. Although traffic connections were irregular, she believed that her studies in a new environment would be easier and more successful. But she only experienced a couple of unsuccessful years in Osijek.

She heard from her friend about my courses on life-cosmic energy and, while visiting her relatives in Montenegro, signed up for the first course, which is organised once or twice a year. She continued her studies in

Osijek, but endured departures from home and her failures to pass exams with great difficulty.

She asked for help. I made an energy analysis of her studies and ascertained that, in terms of energy, she was in disharmony with the place of studies, the Faculty in Osijek, as well as with the system of passing the exams. That was a logical reaction and a consequence of her weak success, which could not be understood by her relatives and the environment. I explained to Ljiljana what the reason of her failures was, and why she was in disharmony at the energy level, and told her that it would be wise to study somewhere near her home. With the life-cosmic energy therapy, I helped her to pass some exams in Osijek.

She stopped her studies of economics in Osijek and enrolled in the Faculty of Maritime Studies in Kotor, where she achieved excellent success. Each year she already passed the exams needed to be able to enrol in the next year of studies in the June term, and became one of the best students of her generation. She used her summer vacation smartly, by working and earning her allowance.

She used her knowledge acquired at the life-cosmic energy courses to pass the exams. She sought my help in the more difficult cases: I adjusted each subject and her relation toward it at the energy level, so she could accept it and be motivated to learn the subject well. I instructed her that therapies will not work if she does not work through and learn the subject well. At the energy level, I balanced all working procedures during the colloquiums, oral and written examinations and presentations in front of the professors, influence of the assistants and professors, with the aim to cure her pre-exam trauma, effects of the authority, as well as to create her own satisfaction upon passing an exam.

Due to the negative influence of the energy action of other persons on her, such as malice, dominance and influence of magic, I warned Ljiljana that she should never say when her exams are, which subject examination she takes and which grade she received. Only after the exam, she may comment that she has one exam less until the end of her studies.

The method of passing examinations by means of the treatment with life-cosmic energy is universal and not only used for students. It can be used easily

by the candidates for driving test, motor boat driving exam and the like. I can freely say that this method is successful for all types of exams, from those to be passed by firemen to doctor's dissertation defences.

4.5.5 Relations in Teams

We can find several causes for failure in activities involving a larger number of people, such as councils of residents, sport clubs, different societies, political parties and the like, and perceive that human factor is the main cause of the negative state. With the energy therapy, treatment with life-cosmic energy, we can easily exert influence on the resolving of mutual misunderstandings and relations between people in order for them to become more tolerant, to respect each other, to select the same programme and, at the end, to choose the proposed plan or programme.

In the economy, we can similarly exert influence on the actions and decisions of the company's management, in order to for them to mutually cooperate and take joint decisions on the programme showing good results in practice. Or, we can exert influence on a certain commission in the company or a case of insolvency, in order to return the assets invested by other companies and individuals in time and the like.

For work with teams or groups of people, the therapist must be well-qualified, have great knowledge and make an additional effort in cooperation with the management of the organisation or the company, as well as create a special therapeutic programme and a system for tracking events and results of the working team or the group on which the influence is exerted.

4.-2. Marko lives near Zagreb in Croatia. He was a successful collaborator in a public company, where he managed the section for aluminium processing as a proprietary. During the privatisation procedure, his section was offered in the scope of a complete package to the potential buyer; nevertheless, it was unknown whether the new owner would take him as a collaborator, paying him financially his part, or would leave these obligations to be defined by the government. Marko proposed to participate as a buyer or to be paid his share upon the sale of the company.

The analysis of the energy states and decision on sale both showed that the best solution for Marko would be to receive financial assets, although such solution was not envisaged in the sales plan, i.e. in the plans of those responsible for that project. By exerting influence on several programmes at the energy level and with the treatment of certain responsible salespersons, a solution was found and Marko got paid. He was pleasantly surprised and could not believe that such thing was possible, nor that this could be realised with life-cosmic energy therapy.

As I have already mentioned, exerting influence on masses of people does not always give quick and positive results. The therapist requires a high level of qualification, knowledge of issues that will be treated and ability to work with other therapists. Because of that, we must systematically analyse the state and willingness of people to resolve a certain problem, be aware of the current situation on the field and be well-acquainted with the opinions of the experts and individuals at leading positions in the organisation on which we exert influence. The results will not fail to come.

5. MENTAL SURGERY

We can conclude from the previous explanations that the soul commands our organism. It gives orders to the brain, which then transfers information by means of the nerve network to each cell of the body. This means that the brain is a direct connection between the energy system and the physical system of the body, a connection between the Earth and the sky. We should remember the explanation from my first book regarding the basic law on the functioning of creations, by which we became acquainted with the request that every creation on Earth must fulfil a condition to be able to function independently and in accordance with the laws of our creator, laws of the universe and laws of nature. Thus, there are two commands that give orders to the brain:

- soul or the “inner self”, “guardian angel”, which transfers the cosmic laws to the organism and directs all unconscious, as well as the majority of conscious functions in the organism;
- ego gives orders on the basis of experience, i.e. on the basis of conclusions that we made through knowledge gained in our lives, education and practice.

The soul and the ego are similar to an iceberg. The part of the iceberg under water represents the soul or “inner self”, while the part above water is the ego that observes the horizon and the environment, being always dominant over the body, because it sees and knows everything, although not always being right. The brain is used to react and fulfil commands that are shaped and formed on the basis of experience, i.e. ego. Nevertheless, the brain only receives commands of the spiritual component if we enable our “inner self” to express itself by investing our energy and practice. That way, the brain considers our “inner self” and intervenes.

A person reacts to events in the surroundings based on the determination of his brain of how to intervene in a certain situation, with the “inner self” reacting first, and the ego afterwards. There is a known rule that the correct solution (right decision or answer) to a problem is the one that we thought of first. The “inner self” gives the first solution, which is universal and correct. The ego gives a solution as the second, being very intrusive and authoritative, which is logical, because it protects its position of commanding the body. The ego is not

acquainted with universal solutions and judges based on the knowledge gained through the life. That is why the ego can only give correct answers for the known field, while for all other fields, its answers are suspicious and incorrect in the majority of cases.

5.1 Brain Programme Management

Two commanding components of the brain, i.e. the spiritual component and the ego, may also be used for the treatment of internal organs. Such usage is known from the chapter on spiritual growth and enables us to look at and mentally treat ill organs in the body by means of short meditation and based on the brain programme. I have already mentioned that the correct answer to a certain question is the one received from the “inner self” and by no means from the ego, which in that moment must only serve as additional help, as the organiser of the whole procedure.



The programme for mental treatment or mental surgery should be created in two parts, two special procedures, necessary for its realisation through meditation:

- 1. We use the language of pictures, language of the brain and the “inner self”, through which we learn to watch and observe the internal organs of the organism, and**
- 2. We perform the system of meditation in order to treat a certain spot in the sick organ by means of a surgical operation.**

In a conscious state of the action of ego, we form the first request and, after a certain time, transit to the state of meditation and direct the programme toward the realisation of observation, combination, watching, and operation on the organ.



5.2 Observation, Combination and Watching of Internal Organs

In the second volume on life-cosmic energy, we were roughly introduced to the anatomy by means of a graphical representation of the human body organs, which is not real anatomy. However, such description is sufficient to get an idea, to create a programme or an insight into internal organs. We should not expect to see the organs in the exact way as they are pictured in a human anatomy atlas, because we will have our own picture that may be compared to the picture from an anatomical atlas, which will match healthy organs. In practice, in front of the therapist's eyes only appears a picture of the organ or just its detail which is ordinarily not the same as the picture learned. This confirms that each observation has an individual character and there is a real possibility of additional factors exerting influence on such picture, which may change its form. Nevertheless, such cases are rare.

Mental surgery can only be used when the organism is strong and is normally performed after energy and physical therapy. Sometimes we use mental surgery on a patient who passed the therapy with life-cosmic energy shortly before that, which makes the preparation of the organism needless. However, we must respect the strict rule that we may only perform a mental operation after the organism has been treated, i.e. we should always first perform an energy and physical therapy, which is a constituent part of the obligatory preparative process in a mental surgical operation. The patient is prepared for the surgery only when his energy state is stable and guarantees successful mental operation of the body organs.

My personal experience in the therapeutic practice shows that observation and watching of internal organs may be influenced by external factors that affect the patient through the influence of people around the patient at the energy level, through the influence of the objects from the environment and the like. In order to neutralise external influences on the patient or at least diminish their action, I use the following procedure: I use my hands to close the second chakra, which is the place in the body which is the most exposed to the influence of negative and destructive energies. That is not a general rule and each therapist must individually determine the most suitable system, since mental surgery can also be used when the second chakra is not closed. This, however, requires the therapist to pay much more attention and invest much more energy.

5.2.1 Method of Watching and Observing the Internal Organs

It is not needless to mention that mental surgery also gives good results in treatment at distance, when physical presence of the patient is impossible. The procedure of mental operation is completely identical to the procedure used when the patient is present, except that the therapist must be very well-qualified for interventions at distance.



I ask the patient to relax and close the eyes. I place the palms of my hands on the front and back of the second chakra. I cover the front part of the second chakra with an open hand, slightly beneath the navel. I cover the back part in the area of the lumbar vertebrae. With open or closed eyes, I mentally evoke and create a picture of organs that I wish to see. I take the stomach for example. Firstly, I imagine the picture from an anatomical atlas and then I leave it. I concentrate on the patient, pay attention to his stomach and receive a mental picture on an empty or, better say, grey background. I compare this picture to the first picture (the one from the anatomical atlas) in order to determine whether I see the whole picture or just a part of it. I ordinarily receive a picture of the stomach with all its damages. If the whole stomach is sick, I see a complete picture of the stomach. On the other hand, if only one part is sick, I only see that part of the stomach.

In my mind, I form a complete picture of the patient's stomach in two ways: I create and receive the complete picture of the stomach as seen when the whole stomach is sick, or I cover a clear/healthy picture that I remembered from the anatomical atlas with the picture of the sick stomach. In the case of a partially sick stomach, it is not necessary to compare pictures; nevertheless, practice has shown that it is useful to supplement the picture of the stomach with the healthy part and in such a way form a picture of the sick part of the stomach among enclosed healthy parts of the stomach.

Pictures formed in such a way – when organs are entirely or partially sick, which is most often the case in practice – represent the basis for the procedures of mental surgery.



5.3 Mental Operation

The basic principle for mental surgical intervention in the body organs is our mental operation on the picture that shows the sick body part of the patient. We mentally operate by adjusting such picture to resemble the picture from an anatomical atlas. The picture from the anatomical atlas does not necessarily correspond to reality and the actual shape, which differs from patient to patient. It is enough to accept such picture as real. In that way, the picture from the anatomical atlas is initiated and we can start to work with it.



For example, a patient has a bulge or some kind of growth in the lower part of the stomach. Mentally, i.e. in our minds, we evoke both pictures, a picture of a healthy organ and a picture of the sick organ, and place them one above the other, in order to see both of them. This comparison clearly shows the difference between the healthy and the sick part of the stomach. It may happen that the picture of a healthy organ or the graphic display of the picture from an anatomical atlas disappears from our eyes. However, that should not bother us and we should simply continue as if we would still see the picture.

We mentally start to erase the bulge, i.e. the growth, by using the possibilities that are always available: we imagine having an eraser and erase the bulge with it; we use a scalpel in our mind and cut the surplus tissue; we use a blue ray from the third eye and erase the surplus tissue; or simply squeeze the surplus picture and shape it into a healthy organ. We always undertake erasing, cutting and similar operations in the directing from the sick part, i.e. the bulge, toward the picture of the healthy part, no matter on which side of the organ the surplus, i.e. the sick part, is situated.

After the operation, we additionally process the picture of the sick part of the organ, which is now to the same as the picture of a healthy organ, with the transformation rules of life-cosmic energy. We complement the transformation by colouring blue the sick place with the heart chakra or the head chakra, and protect the operated place.

Mental surgical intervention results in a very rapid change and recovery of the operated place. Nevertheless, we must also be aware that this cannot

be the rule and that recoveries depend on the nature of disease. In the case of cancer metastasis, the organism cannot overcome it immediately after mental operation; therefore, several operations are needed, as well as a longer time for therapy and recovery.



Many things have been written about mental surgery. Since we may find different working methods in the literature, I will not describe here all the different procedures and numerous possibilities of treatment with mental methods, but will only include characteristic examples that give the best results of mental treatment and usage of life-cosmic energy. In the continuation, I will describe cases of bulge treatment, erasing of the surplus tissue and the sick part of the organ, cutting or removal of different tissues, joints between the body organs and other sick parts of the body, as well as the insertion of necessary mental aids. The procedures of erasing and cutting are identical. Besides the mental system of cutting, we can use a scalpel or scissors, and during the insertion of certain aids, we must mentally create such aids.

5.3.1 Removal of Protuberances

5.-1. I met Sabina at a course on the usage of energy in practice, organised by a very renowned therapist. I came among the last participants and entered the room intended for the practical part of the course. My seat was in the middle of the room face to face with Sabina, who sat in the asana position of the lotus flower. I could not notice that she was meditating; she had a sad look and was too quiet and calm. When she looked at me, I asked her what was wrong. She answered that her stomach ached, but that soon everything would be fine, because this renowned therapist treated her, as well as another person who came along with her to the course. Her stomach ached still. When I told her that I would cure it during the pause, she turned her head away with a bitter smile that implied that something else also tormented her.

I performed energy and physical therapy at distance and ascertained that Sabina had a healthy stomach. Nevertheless, I registered that her duodenum did not keep the energy and was probably sick. I asked if I may put my hands on her stomach, since I treat people by placing my hands and finding the causes. She immediately agreed. During the practical

exercises, I came next to Sabina and placed my palms on the spot that I considered to be the sick part of the duodenum. I immediately noticed that the stomach was healthy, whereas the duodenum had two small and one large bulge. The large one was slightly beneath the stomach, and the two small ones were under the large one. I told her that the stomach was healthy, but her duodenum had three bulges that must be treated quickly, because one of them had grown significantly and could burst or block the duodenum.

She looked straight into my eyes and said with a smile: “I don’t know who you are, but you are the only one who guessed my disease. I have a medical diagnosis. I deceived all healers, just like these therapists here, by declaring that I have a stomach ache, and they all treated my stomach! At the end, how can I believe in alternative treatment...” I answered her that this was possible. The problem was that these alternative therapists were superficial, unqualified for such treatment, many of them simply believed her words, or she sought help at seminars or workshops such as this one, which were not suitable for therapy. I asked her if she would like to be treated by me and she simply nodded with approval.

I already performed an energy and physical therapy and, therefore, approached to the treatment with mental surgery. The erasing of the small growths on the wall of the duodenum passed quickly and very successfully. However, a problem appeared with the large bulge, because the erasing did not flow evenly, so I had to repeat the procedure several times. At the end of the operation, the state of the duodenum walls was satisfactory. In such cases it often happens that the illness advances so much that the help of the classical medicine is necessarily needed.

I proposed one more therapy to Sabina at the end of the course mentioned and explained to her that she needed three therapies, every second day, and that we could perform treatment at distance by telephone. She agreed and said that her stomach ache diminished, the pain was weaker and she could bear it more easily. She took my phone number and called me on the days when therapies were necessary. At the end of the treatment, she informed me with delight that she was twofold happy: due to no more stomach ache and her third pregnancy.

5.3.2 Cutting off Growths and Connections

5.-2. Majda, M.Sc. in Economics, lived in the vicinity of Celje and was an author of a very successful monograph. She got sick with stomach cancer. According to the evaluation of doctors and enclosed findings, metastases already seized the area between the stomach and the spine. She was treated with chemotherapy for some time and was discharged from the hospital after a short period, with a warning to her relatives that her treatment was not successful. As an intellectual, she did not believe in alternative treatment methods and only agreed to my treatment due to the persuasion of her husband.

I examined Majda and ascertained that an unusual connection, i.e. an ill place between her stomach and spine, really existed. Otherwise, her organism was in a pretty good state. Among the causes discovered, I found a distinctive cause of disease, i.e. a deliberate and partial destruction of the energy system by means of a magic protocol, which was directed against the area of the stomach. I neutralised the influence of magic, ascertained who executed the magic and performed treated the energy and the physical parts of the organism. After the third therapy, Majda retained the channelled energy, which meant that she was ready to start the fight with the severe disease and to overcome it. I also neutralised other causes of illness, gave advice to Majda regarding her nutrition and drinking water and proposed how to behave in her environment. In the end, I performed an operation by using mental surgery and interrupted the growth between her stomach and spine. My attention was directed to the spine, being the most sensitive and most important functional part. After using the erasing method, I ascertained that the state of the spine was very good and without additional injuries. The problem was still in the stomach.

In the time of the recovery of health and receipt of strong energy during the therapies, Majda underwent medical checkups, which showed that she gained strength and miraculously lost the sick connections between the stomach and the spine. Although they gave up on her, they decided to surgically remove the stomach and to treat Majda post-operatively with chemotherapy.

Majda did not continue with the therapies of life-cosmic energy. Unfortunately, her state got drastically worse after six chemotherapies, i.e. six dosages of poison, and she did not survive. I was abroad when I found out about that sad news. I asked my friends to go to her funeral and to observe the way two women were dressed and how they acted. I also told them their names. I was convinced that Majda would overcome the illness and that she would stay alive if there was no constant and almost everyday bombing with black magic by her two acquaintances in question, as well as depriving of the life energy, especially noticeable in the stomach. I received information from my friends that the two women really came to the funeral, dressed in solemn black dresses (like those worn two hundred years ago) and wearing round cylindrical hats with inserted black roses. They did not seem especially sad and spoke quietly among each other. Above the grave of Majda, they even seemed to laugh.

5.3.3 Insertion of Implants

Mental surgery is not only the removal or cutting of certain bulges, i.e. swellings and excrescences in organs and body parts, but also a very developed and successful esoteric science, i.e. treatment technique. That is why I will also mention the insertion of certain mental implants that help and enable normal functioning of the body organs, until recovery. Such form of mental intervention is very successful in the treatment with life-cosmic energy, especially in the treatment of certain canals, such as veins, arteries, urinary canals, oviducts and the like.



Let us take a case often seen in practice. When a urinary canal is narrowed in one place, this blocks and disturbs the flow of the urine on the way out of the organism. First, we observe how long this blockage is and imagine a pipe that should be a bit longer than the blockage of the urinary canal. Such imagined pipe, i.e. mental implant, has the external brim equal to the scope of the internal diameter of a healthy urinary canal. In our mind, we squeeze and narrow one side of the pipe a little, so the edges would not cause problems during the insertion, which is a process of pushing the implant pipe into the sick part of the urinary canal.

We place the implant pipe in the healthy part of the urinary canal toward the sick area. In our mind, we clean the urinary canal in front of the pipe and slowly push the pipe toward and into the narrowed place. When we pull the pipe through the sick part of the urinary canal, we straighten the narrowed part of the pipe at the squeezed frontal end that served to unblock the pipe during mental intervention, in order to enable a normal flow of the fluid through the implant. We smooth out a bit the upper part of the urinary canal above the implant and perform transformations of life-cosmic energy on the sick spot.



5.-3. Coming to the therapy, Marta declared that she endures great pain during her menstrual cycles and must lie down and take painkillers every time. I asked her whether her pain was the same each month, and she said that the pain was stronger every second month. In my therapeutic practice, I met many women who had such or similar pain. In the majority of cases, the cause for pain was a narrowed oviduct.

I blocked the second chakra with my hands and mentally observed the oviducts. The left oviduct had a proper width, except the walls were a bit wrinkled. The right oviduct was narrowed and twisted to a certain extent, which led me to think that Marta had an unsuccessful medical cleaning of her oviducts. I moved my hands over both oviducts in order to ascertain whether I properly concluded everything in my first observation. The right oviduct was also without energy, so I had to treat it with the fourth transformation rule.

Keeping my palm over the left oviduct, I created in my mind an implant tube with a diameter of the oviduct's width. I squeezed that tube at the top and slowly pushed it into the oviduct in the direction from the uterus toward the ovary. Then I widened the tube a bit at the ends, so it could stick well on the walls of the oviduct. Afterward, I cleaned the right oviduct mentally and slowly pushed an identical tube through it, just like in the case of the left oviduct. It was not easy, because there were stoppages while pushing the tube. For each gradual movement, I had to widen slowly the aperture in front of the mental tube. I noticed that the oviduct's walls did not lean well onto the mental tube, so I levelled the oviducts again and repeated their energy treatment.

In such treatment, two more therapies are necessary. After that, we must await the menstrual cycle, in order to ascertain whether the pain appears again or it ceased completely.

5.4 Other Methods

In my practice, I have tried the majority of known mental surgery methods and ascertained that they are all successful therapeutic methods. I analysed in detail the method that requires from a person, as they say in Africa, “to be mounted by the spirit of a relative”. I found that the above-described method of treatment by mental surgery is the most suitable, being successful as supplement to the treatment with life-cosmic energy. The complete system of mental treatment is harmonised with the treatment of the energy and physical bodies, which I described in the first two volumes.

Some methods of mental surgery require an operation on the body organ by using an imaginary scalpel. Other methods seek mental elimination of the surplus tissue, i.e. part of the organ, while the third ones demand mental simulation of implants as auxiliary means, their input in the organism and use of cutting devices and the like. All these methods demand from the therapist to have a good qualification in order to avoid any harmful consequences of the treatment and to give good protection to the patient.

5.-4. When Meli said that she had problems with a cyst in her ovary, I could not believe it, because she passed all the courses on life-cosmic energy and had a long and successful therapeutic practice. This meant that she could have resolved the problem herself a long time ago. Nevertheless, her brother was a doctor, so I predicted that he participated in her decision-making. Meli confirmed my suspicion and added that her brother advised her not to touch the cyst, because it would vanish in the same way as it appeared and the like. However, a cyst constitutes a health problem today.

I explained to Meli that the classic medicine resolves the majority of the cyst problems by not intervening at all. If intervening, then a surgical operation is made on that organ and, if possible, the whole organ is removed. In the case when a surgical intervention would leave permanent consequences on the critical organs, with the patient still feeling problems, the fluid is taken out from the cyst, while the tissue cut is alleviated with glycerine. The latter procedure is additionally interesting, because

it is similar to the procedure performed with mental surgery, with the difference that in the therapeutic action on organism, the organism is given the possibility to resolve itself the problem of the cyst.



The therapist imagines the cyst in the form of a balloon. In his mind, he takes a syringe in the squeezed position, ready for extraction, and prepares the patient for an operation. Before mental operation, the therapist must perform energy and physical therapies, as well as treat the sick organ with transformation rules. He puts his hands on the place where the cyst is located or on the front and back of the second chakra, and mentally search for a picture of the organ with the cyst. When he sees the cyst, the therapist takes the syringe in his hands and penetrates the cyst balloon with the needle. This is followed by the extraction of the fluid through the needle into the syringe. We must imagine a syringe long enough to extract all the fluid from the cyst and to perform the complete extraction in one movement, while the time of meditative operation should be short enough and exact. After the extraction, we treat the place from which we extracted the fluid with transformation rules and protect it in the corresponding way.



Meli listened carefully to my words and told me to perform the operation. I had nothing against it and performed the whole process as described above. When I mentally observed the cyst, it appeared smaller than Meli described it; I told her that and warned her that she must treat the place where the cyst was every second day. In the case of any difficulties, she should call me, while otherwise controls were not necessary for a while, because the organism should slowly excrete fluid from the cyst. She called me after three months: she believed that everything ended fine, but did not visit the doctor because she was afraid. I told her: “Treat your fear with the first transformation rule of life-cosmic energy.”

An interesting method of mental surgery is certainly the performance of operations by entrance of the therapist into the body organs. In order to perform such surgery, the therapist needs to learn several techniques, such as shrinking himself in his mind, entering the body organ and performing an operation there, or increasing every organ and observing its health state and the like.

The procedure is simple. In his mind, the therapist increases the sick organ to a size appropriate to enter into and to perform an operation in such a way. Also, the therapist can shrink himself to be able to enter a normal organ and intervene as necessary. We shrink ourselves for the sake of more acceptable and easier reach, since in that meditation, we retain the real state of the organism and the sick place; the procedure of shrinking, i.e. performance of mental operation in such conditions, may cause a problem in the therapeutic meditation.

I cannot give a general conclusion on mental surgery for the direction of alternative treatment described in this chapter. Better to say, the examples described are enough for the work with life-cosmic energy and for its needs, although it would be useful to work on a detailed insight in mental surgery. The above cases give concrete descriptions of my procedures and contribute to the development and education of therapists at a higher level of energy treatment.

6. PRACTICE AND EXPERIENCE

My constant guidelines for therapists regarding regular training, energy investment and helping others are necessary for the development of everyone who wants to heal successfully. We can quickly notice spiritual development if such person invests his or her energy. The practical examples from this book are given at the disposal of each candidate and therapist, with the intention to enable the candidates to make comparison with the cases they experienced themselves, as well as to check their own actions.

The described cases are authentic, with the only change made to personal names and places. They can be verified with the prior consent of the patient. A known human characteristic is that people do not wish to talk about their own illness, failure in life, bad experience and personal difficulties, because in this way they defend themselves against any negative reactions of the environment as well. This is a subconscious law of nature and it requires the protection of the patient and his or her personality. The patient is responsible for all treatment data and personal data and decides alone whether his or her case will be published; such decision cannot be made by the therapist.

As I already mentioned, I had to change some words concerning the secret text, because I could not publish this text in the original form in order to protect all those who unveiled the text to me, in spite of their oath on secrecy. If I had published the original words of the secret text, my friends under oath would feel consequences, even if those secret words were inactive or insignificant. That does not change the effect and value of secret texts, although I explained in this third volume on life-cosmic energy that we can all create secret texts by ourselves for the needs of individual transformations during the treatments. Each therapist accomplishes much better results when using personal words for therapeutic needs than when using a text of other therapists or a text in some foreign language.

6.1 Practice and Its Significance

We should remind ourselves of the basic instructions for spiritual growth, by which we prevent the ego to act, leave the “inner self” to take over the command in the organism and realise the idea of the brain. The brain made a programme and set the task to implement it successfully. The complete

scope and procedure of work are concentrated on the proper realisation of the programme, and so we created the secret text, the words of our transformation rules, in order to enable each individual to accomplish success and achieve the goal. In the beginning phase, when our ego is still dominant in our body, we use the following procedure to realise the programme: we connect our “inner self”, read the secret words, perform the meditation procedure, disconnect ourselves and return under the command of our ego, i.e. into the stressful area of everyday activities.

All my explanations and discussions regarding the usage of the successful system of life-cosmic energy in healing are based on the question how to learn and adapt the whole organism to the realisation of the personal programme of the brain. In the East, people would say that we reach the goal by training, investment of our energy and meditation. People in that part of the world are aware that a goal can only be reached through meditation and therefore they pay a lot of attention to meditation and meditate from one day to another. I also warned that people in the West are not adapted to such manner of meditation and that it would be difficult for them to meditate each day for several hours, and only think about a certain rule and keep thoughts concentrated. The solution lies in our respect of the meditation principle, which means that in our system of the western culture life and in everyday life cycle, the criteria of the “inner self” activation and state of meditation should be included and integrated in the system of one’s daily obligations. In such a way, there is no need for constant creation of attention, love and happiness toward our wish that we want to realise. We should just use the proven “switch on – switch off” system.

6.-1. Brigita, mother of a four year old girl, lived in Domžale near Ljubljana at the time when her husband was killed in a car accident. They lived modestly: her husband worked in a printing shop, while she was unemployed. His salary was the only source of income. The salary and one-room apartment enabled normal life for the family of three. After his death, everything worsened. She asked me to help her.

She was born to a poor family in the Haloze region, near Ptuj. She only finished the obligatory elementary education and therefore could not find a profitable job. The situation after husband’s death did not imply that she will be able to survive and educate her daughter. She read a lot and since I knew that she was interested in esoteric knowledge, I suggested her to learn to foretell destiny from the cards with pictures or so-called gipsy

cards, which I consider very attractive and simple for usage. At that time, it was difficult to find any cards, so I offered her a set of tarot cards and a set of playing cards, both from my collection. She accepted my proposal and started to learn.



Each morning, she took one card, analysed each detail of the picture, read the meaning of the card and tried to learn it by heart. She meditated on that card during the whole day, kept it constantly with her and always placed it in front of her, so she could see it all the time, besides her everyday duties. When she was going out of her apartment, she would put the card in her wallet and occasionally take it out and repeat the parameters learned. Each moment of her free time, she invested her energy in the card to become a part of her. She trained so hard that just one superficial glance reminded her of the complicated character of the card. She felt the card in her spirit and body.

After meditating on individual cards, she repeated her learning procedure by investing energy in two cards together. Afterwards, she meditated on the opening of cards and on the way of intuitive reading of card combination meanings. The procedure of opening the cards should be chosen individually, and so she chose her way. The opening of, reading and fortune-telling from cards is especially successful when we choose ourselves the type of cards and system of laying, i.e. opening of the cards.



Brigita started to foretell the destiny. I met her half a year later and she was happy and grateful. She enthusiastically commented that she was correctly foretelling everything to everyone, without any difference. That seemed very unusual and amusing to her, because she constantly doubted my words, and only lost these doubts after she completed the learning and began to practice foretelling. She said one more thing to me: “You know, in the beginning I could not understand the meaning of your words “energy investment”. Now I understand it – those words mean hard and strenuous work until exhaustion!”

At parting, I gave Brigita additional instructions that she must not hand her cards to anyone, she must keep them next to her (best in a wooden box or a small sack made of natural materials, such as leather, silk and the

like), and she should not foretell destiny to her friends and relatives. She owed me a set of new gipsy cards, since now my cards are forever hers and only hers, soaked with her personal energy.

By means of the same system, i.e. by learning the rules of foretelling with cards, it is possible to realise every wish in everyday life. The system is similar to the system of healing; it differs in the fact that cards represent direct instructions for individual realisation; and if someone invests enough energy in some wish that it becomes a constituent part of that person, the wish will come true sooner or later. Regardless of the nature of our intention or goal, which may concern success at work, in the school, love, money and the like, the important thing is our constant conviction in positive result, from the formulation to realisation, our feeling of joy due to realisation and our overwhelming happiness due to success. This is a sufficient level for the realisation of every wish, although we do not know the time of realisation and whether we will endure in our conviction until the end. However, if we enrich the process with transformations of life-cosmic energy, the realisation comes in a very short time and is always successful.

The system of realising a wish was known and pretty popular as a system of positive thinking in some spiritual movements in 20th century. During the time of such popularisation, I was convinced that a system of positive thinking could not be accomplished in the real sense of that phrase. People were not acquainted with its laws and used the phrase “positive thinking” more like some empty addition in conversation. We could hear the this phrase in the street, in the newspapers and on TV, in the schools, in politics, almost everywhere. I tested most of my acquaintances, accidental passers-by and friends by asking for their opinion about the meaning of this expression. No one could give me any explanation, while those who tried to answer had a completely wrong notion and were unconscious that positive thinking was about the spiritual, i.e. cosmic law. They were not aware that the realisation of a brain’s wish needs energy investment, and that they have to meditate and identify themselves with the wish, live with it and have no doubts about it. Only in that way can we achieve positive results. In other words, with our investment, the energy of the universe will find the way to realise our wishes.

6.2 Classification of the Cases of Illness

In the therapeutic practice, keeping tracks of each treatment is very significant. Each patient is a story to itself, while his illness and recovery give the basic data for the classification of illnesses by area or part of the body. That is why I arranged the cases in this book according to the type of the treatment of the energy and physical body described in the second book on life-cosmic energy. I chose characteristic examples for certain organs and systems of the body, and described them in the following chapters of this book.

In some cases, it will be difficult to decide which system or organ in the body is sick and without energy, and which organ is connected to the given case. I will leave the decision and use to each therapist, who should evaluate the cases according to personal practice and knowledge and determine whether a certain case relates to one or several organs in the body.

6.3 Keeping a Diary

Keeping a diary significantly facilitates activities to certain therapists, especially the beginners, during the treatment with life-cosmic energy. That is why I propose to each therapist to adopt this form of registering their work and results of therapies. Keeping a diary contributes to a handy, useful and good system of learning and, therefore, it is not by chance that such system of work is proposed by the majority of esoteric teachers, while some of them even demand it. In my second book on life-cosmic energy, I described the simplest way of data entry in the diary, according to chronology and work procedure. In that way, it is possible to take account of all systematic examinations and treatments of the energy and physical parts of the body.

Also, my marks proposed at the end of the second book imply that a chronological system of work can be enriched by the usage of abbreviations for keeping a file or a working diary. Acceptance of abbreviations for the energy therapy, treatment of certain body systems, organs, glands and fluids, will certainly facilitate the keeping of a diary and provide a universal system of data registration and entry.

6.-2. Dušan, who lives near the town in which I organised courses for future therapists, came several times to the first and the second course on life-

cosmic energy. He tried to quickly acquire the knowledge needed by a therapist by constant repetition of the material, in order to use it in practice. He habitually awaited everyone to receive answers to their questions and then would present his problem and start a discussion. When he was in the narrow circle of colleagues, he asked questions directly on material that he did not understand.

He received detailed explanations to all questions about the given subject, as well as to questions unrelated to the programme of the courses. Nevertheless, something always bothered me in his behaviour. I did not know what it was, until the moment I remembered that I had given him answers to some questions several times already. Therefore, I asked him if he understood my answers to specific questions and detailed explanations of the material. I did not wish to terminate the conversation, but looked for an answer why Dušan forgot previous events.

I did not expect his answer, but asked him to describe his way of studying, how he adopted the basic knowledge of esoteric science and principle of work in the spiritual development of his personality. He felt a bit uneasy and stammered a little, but finally began to speak and said that he wanted to act, speak and treat people like I did. That sounded really unclear, so I asked him to describe how he saw me doing that. I was surprised when he explained that I taught people without aids, answered without thinking, treated with my hands in the pockets and conveyed courses equally successfully in the desert or modern classroom. He wanted to reach my level, to train and get shaped for such manner of work, without auxiliary aids, pictures, note observations, diaries, crystals, candles, which he considered, according to my estimate, to be unnecessary things.

I advised him that he should – although he set himself a certain goal – start to keep a diary by separately noting down individual teachings, practical cases, literature read, and also everything he did. I cited the words of teachers of spirituality, saying that any esoteric or spiritual book must be read seven times before we understand what the author wanted to tell us.

Dušan was absent for a long time, until I met him one day in the street. When I asked him how he was and what he was doing, he answered

that he was happy and grateful for my good advice to keep a diary. His statement was interesting and instructive: before keeping a diary, he studied and thought a lot, which made everything confused, disorganised and illogical in his head, while when he started to keep a diary, everything turned to a serious study that helped him to quickly gain broad knowledge on esoteric sciences.

6.4 Manner of Observation

We must be aware that therapeutic knowledge is not received at courses, because these only give a possibility of proper approach to learning, a way to find out where to receive an explanation for certain cases from the practice and where to get corresponding help in an independent system of treatment. A person who passed the driving test only recently learned to drive the car and obey traffic rules, but is far from an excellent driver, because time is needed for that, as well as corresponding experience gained through practice and number of kilometres passed.

6.-3. Milan is my good friend, very pleasant and amusing in the company of friends, in which he always starts a discussion on subjects that he is not good at or does not understand completely. He asked me several times where I gained so much of experience, because he thought that my knowledge was certainly not gained by learning and work, and that such experience is probably a merit of my talent, brought to this world when I was born.

I advised him to observe people around him. The knowledge he gained at the courses and by reading esoteric literature, as well as discussions that he led all the time, represented a good guarantee for his creation of personal experience and personal opinion on each subject.

Everywhere he goes, whether being in the street, a store or business premises, he should find some time for observation and gaining experience. When he observes people who sit or move, he should pay attention to the way they are dressed, what they carry in their hands, which position they occupy and the like, as well as estimate what those people think and why they act in a certain way. In the case he is especially interested in a certain person, he should determine as a therapist who is working at distance

whether this person is healthy or sick, and if sick, determine the cause of the organism's bad condition.

I was not sure that Milan would do something, gain independent experience and stop constantly repeating the experience of others. We met one night in a bar. When he saw me, he rose from his chair and quickly came to me and said without greeting: "You know, you were right, you really gave me good advice." He continued to talk about his colleague Jelka and how he ascertained that she was impossible at work, very nervous and frequently started quarrels, because she endured no one. I jumped in with a question whether she was single or her man was a seaman who was never at home. He nodded and said that I was right again. He continued his story by saying that he only tried to observe people according to my advice and to guess the situation in which those people were. He therefore observed and evaluated his colleague Jelka at work. He compared the assumptions made through observation and those made through conversations with her. For a long time, Jelka fought for bare existence, supporting alone three members of the family, also helping her husband who became immobile after the stroke. Milan repeated that I really gave him good advice.

With practice, the therapist develops an intuition that enables him or her to explain some hardly understandable things to the patient, to present the patient the causes of illness and problems and why he or she is in such a weak state. Such intuition also enables quick discovery of the patient's personal problems and their proper treatment and of course – recovery.

7. ENERGY SYSTEM

In the treatment of the whole energy system of the organism, our efficiency will be almost the same whether we treat a patient who is present at therapy or far away. When the patient is present, we perform measurement somewhat more easily and discover sick organs more quickly. Also, in the cases when disease acts on some part of the body, we can enrich the treatment with the system of direct placement of hands.

7.1 Aura – Energy System

The energy system of the body is most frequently destructed if the patient loses his or her complementary partner. The patient is able to endure such state without energy, i.e. state without aura, for a long time without visible consequences. However, it is difficult for the organism to endure loss of energy due to the influence of destructive programmes, such as malice, dominancy, spells, maledictions, magic and vampirism, which all represent protocols that deprive the body of bioenergy, and therefore such body needs quick help, recovery of life-cosmic energy and healing.

7.-1. I met an acquaintance in the street. She looked worried about something and did not greet me in the way she usually did, so I asked her what happened. She requested my help for her friend from the island of Rab, who was very ill and in a critical state. The doctors of the hospital in Rijeka were unable to make an accurate diagnosis. All relatives were already informed that they might expect the worse.

Her friend was a middle-aged woman, mother of four children, i.e. three daughters and a son. I proposed her to call one of the nearest relatives in Rab and to connect me with that person, because I already ascertained that she had no energy potential and was in a critical state. It took us two hours to reach someone on the island of Rab, because the majority of her relatives were in Rijeka.

I went home, opened a chart and wrote down the procedure of treatment at distance: firstly I cured the energy state of her blood; afterwards I cured the complementary partner and searched for the main causes of the poor state. I quickly ascertained that her energy system was weak due

to actions of human factor, i.e. programme for destruction of her energy body. I checked her relatives and found that only one of her daughters uncompromisingly wished her mother's recovery, while all others already reconciled with her fate. I asked for a phone call from that daughter, because her help was necessary in the treatment and I needed her pure energy system.

I told her to persuade the doctors in the hospital in Rijeka to leave her mother on the life support machines for six more hours, which was the time expectedly needed for the therapy that consisted of periodical maintenance of her body energy system. She promised to stay close to her mother for six following hours, as well as not to allow them to take her off the life support machines and to call me in the case of any changes.

I searched for destructive programmes and genetic changes in the patient, cured them and systematically restored her energy body. Examination of the body functional system showed that I had to strengthen the energy of some systems and organs. I concluded that her physical body still did not weaken and that the patient could recover, if the attack, i.e. destruction of her energy part of the body, does not appear in the meantime. Therefore, I had to pay attention to that possibility.

The next day, the daughter informed me that her mother felt much better and that doctors wondered how she suddenly started to recover. After three days, they released her from the hospital to home care, because she recovered.

It is interesting that there are many examples of individuals who destroy their own energy system due to an incorrect performance of certain prayers and magical protocols and get sick because of that. Most of them become victims of negative energies and die. One's own destruction of the energy body is similar to spontaneous suicide, because the body cannot maintain its energy field due to harmful energies arising from incorrectly performed prayers or magical protocols, and therefore has no possibility to recover the energy and defend itself against other influences. That could be compared to a situation in which we work with lethal poisons, not being aware of the dangers and their harmful impact on our organism. That is why I would propose to everyone who is involved in magical activities, to only perform them if they are highly skilled.

7.-2. Marija passed the first and the second course for a therapist with life-cosmic energy and treated herself with that technique, which meant that she became very well acquainted with the system of energy treatment. Nevertheless, she called me by phone and informed me that her neighbour was very ill and that she was lying in the intensive care unit of the hospital in Maribor, while the doctors could not help her, because they did not know the cause of her blood clotting to the vein walls. Marija also said that she informed the doctor about the possibility of energy treatment, and he approved such interventions, because he was also engaged in some kind of alternative treatment system.

I made a diagnosis at distance and discovered that the energy of the sick woman was weak. I told Marija to ask the doctor not to perform any medical interventions on her for several hours. She informed me that everything was well and that the doctor controlled her state. Since it was Sunday afternoon, her neighbour had no expected interventions in the scope of medical treatment.

Marija's neighbour was a characteristic victim of vampirism. Besides, she was herself engaged in the performance of magical protocols. This resulted in a combination of energy loss due to vampirism from the outside and her own returning energies that originated from an incorrect performance of destructive magical protocols. I asked Marija to bring her neighbour, after her recovery in hospital, to the treatment with life-cosmic energy, in order to cure her sick engagement in magic.

I removed the influence of vampirism and blocked the negative action of her eccentric business that affected her, and in that way enabled an energy and physical therapy of the organism. She received energy, which indicated her acceptance of the treatment and overcoming of the critical state, which was followed by a very fast recovery.

Marija told me that the doctor present in the patient's room followed my treatments at distance and felt strong energy in the room and around him. I had no idea how the doctors did that, so I asked Marija about her neighbour and when she would bring her to energy treatment. Her neighbour promised to come as soon as possible, but never did. I predicted that she would cancel our meeting, because she was afraid

of our encounter and treatment of the consequences of her incorrect performance of black masses, which she did to her disadvantage.

Mutual work of several performers of magical protocols, which in the energy destruction of aura creates a mutual destructive energy potential, surely results in destruction of the victim's life. Death appears quickly if the negative energy is only directed toward one organ of the body. I can freely say that such system of organism destruction constitutes a classical crime, but sadly, we cannot prove it. We have poor treatment results in the cases when doctors in medical institutions wish to help and save the life of a patient, but they cannot make a diagnosis, i.e. they are unable to see damages on the physical body, since the energy damage of the energy body still leaves no consequences, which means that they treat the patient in a wrong way, and (s)he succumbs to magical action at the end. Due to all that, they frequently perform incorrect medical interventions. We can successfully help such patients only if they ask on time for the help in the form of life-cosmic energy.

7.-3. I was driving my car on the way from Dubrovnik to Kotor, when I received a phone call from Karla, a nurse from the hospital in Kotor. She informed me that her female colleague experienced a strong epilepsy seizure, while the doctors were unable to help her, and so they were transferring her in the ambulance car to the Policlinic in Podgorica. Her colleague was thirty years old, married and mother of two daughters. Everyone asserted that she experienced an epilepsy seizure for the first time. During her transport, I immediately examined her energy state and found that she had no epilepsy seizure, but experienced the consequences of a series of magical protocols acting on her brain.

I proposed Karla to come to my place after her arrival from Podgorica. I told her to organise constant supervision of the patient by her closest family members. Karla appeared around 9 p.m.: the colleague and her mother were transferred by a military helicopter to VMA (Military Medical Academy) in Belgrade. Karla agreed with the colleague's mother to be constantly with her daughter. Just like in Podgorica, the doctors in Belgrade doubted the diagnosis of epilepsy. They tried to alleviate strong crises that appeared periodically, but unsuccessfully. During the seizures, she fainted, raved and talked confusedly in her sleep.

The treatment in such case should exclusively be performed in the presence of the patient. If that is not possible, then teamwork must be organised. Therefore, I proposed Irena to keep evidence and control the treatment, and Karla to connect with her colleague's mother in Belgrade by mobile phone. Prepared in such a way, we waited for the mother to inform us about a new seizure, i.e. crisis.

The mother informed Karla about a new seizure. By measuring, I ascertained the type of the energy affecting the patient's brain, because I already performed an energy and physical therapy, while Irena performed parallel measurements of the energy states and informed me about those states in order to compare the facts. Irena and I applied the known rule used by the therapists working with energies: if two therapists independently ascertain the same state, then their evaluation is a hundred percent accurate.

The treatment looked like this: Karla informed us each time when the seizure began; I discovered which protocol acted on the brain and waited for Irena to declare her measurements. Afterwards, I compared her data with mine and since they were the same, I immediately removed certain magical protocols. Karla, keeping the phone next to her ear, said in one moment: "She went mad. Her mother says that she sees her long time dead grandfather, who is reaching his hand and asking her to go with him." I immediately neutralised the negative energies of magic influencing the brain and heard Karla's voice: "Grandfather disappeared. All in sweat, she is now waking up." I said to Karla and Irena that this was still not the end, because I saw many more things coming, while Irena just nodded.

I repeated the procedure of neutralising different harmful energies affecting Karla's colleague for five times. When her mother called by phone the sixth time, I ascertained that there were no disturbances affecting the brain and felt that we succeeded. I looked at my mobile phone and saw that it was almost midnight and that we worked for more than two hours. Karla was on the phone once more and I could feel her shiver, when she started to repeat the mother's words after a short time: "Her grandfather turned his back on her and stopped calling her to go with him. She feels as if nothing has happened." I laughed and promised to perform a check the next day.

She recovered, and the seizures never appeared again. The doctors kept her in the VMA hospital for several more days with an explanation: "Only God has saved you." A young woman with long, black and natural curly hair came with her mother, husband and two daughters to thank me. They did not know what to tell me, they felt embarrassed. I made several digital photographs in memory of those moments, wished them good luck and said good-bye.

7.2 Distinctive Damages of Aura

I already explained that damages of the aura may occur in the form of:

- vacuum place without energy, source of viruses and bacteria;
or
- surplus energy live energy forms that live on account of somebody
 else's energy.

We could say that vacuum or energiless damages affect the organism very fast. However, the appearance of live energy entities in the aura lasts for a longer time, whereas harmful consequences on the organism manifest slowly, although being very pernicious, and are therefore difficult to notice in the aura.

7.-4. During the regular recovery of an older woman and treatment of her energy and physical body, I ascertained that she had a strong unchangeable energiless state of the aura on her right side under the ribs. When I asked her if she felt pain in the mentioned area, she told me that she endured a long-standing pain, which she could not get rid of for years. She sought help from different specialist doctors, orthopaedists, internists and pulmonologists in several countries of the world and nothing changed. By then, she was reconciled to her fate that she must endure that pain until her death.

I cured the energiless state of the aura in that place, which appeared due to the action of different physical and non-physical energies of unknown source and asked the patient whether she felt some change, i.e. whether the pain was still strong. She answered that she felt an enormous relief, although the pain was still present, but less sharp than before and somewhat weaker. I found a still present energy of negative human action in the same place, which appeared due to magical usage of symbols.



Magic used a system for destructing the energy body of the aura by means of symbols is an old technique used by primitive peoples in the East and in the West. The effects of the procedure do not differ from today's destructive protocols against the system of life energy, except in the limited manner of actions. We need to neutralise the influence of that protocol several times by using mental erasure of the symbols or pictures seen in the energy field of the victim.



The patient looked at me and declared in surprise that she felt no more pain and could not believe how could everyone had treated her unsuccessfully for so many years, while now her pain disappeared by the placement of my hands on the sick spot, i.e. by usage of such a simple method. I advised her to call me immediately if the pain reappears. More than a year passed when we met by chance. When I looked at the once sick spot, she said that the previous pain never appeared again. She was happy and grateful.

The physical shape of organs very often changes due to the influence of long-lasting negative action of different energies on the organism. These changes are most often noticeable on feminine breasts, when one breast is larger than the other one. Such imperceptible and long-lasting negative influences on the body may change the physical shape on internal organs, i.e. cause non-development of internal organs and their stunting. It is difficult to register such influences and changes. We usually notice the consequences of such influences pretty late.

7.-5. Valeria was born in the town of Irkutsk in Siberia and became an engineer of chemistry. After graduation, she visited her friends in Slovenia, where she fell in love, got married and finally, after a long odyssey, got the necessary documents to stay in the former Yugoslavia. She found a job in a factory in Kranj and, despite the fact that she was childless, claimed that she lived happily. She wanted to know why she cannot stay pregnant, because she already reached the mature age. Medical treatment could not be taken into consideration, also due to her age.



I met her at an esoteric workshop by some Russian emigrants, for whom I may say that they were no real representatives of their nation. I was not much interested in their systems, although I analysed in the past almost all their accessible esoteric schools, from the Siberian shamans to the Russian Academy of Astrology. I think that decadence of their society overcame their esoteric scene, and therefore the transmission of their esoteric knowledge to our region was wrong and unadjusted. Although the workshop teachers tried to justify and prove their knowledge, they were unsuccessful and their final result was negative, because they executed divine principles in the material world, instead of spiritual.



I immediately discovered that the cause of unsuccessful conception and pregnancy was not in Valeria. The examination surprised me, because her aura was deformed, as if someone partially cut the aura, i.e. oppressed it with negative energy from the right side. I performed an energy and physical therapy and ascertained that her breast, kidney, adrenal gland and ovary on the right side were just partially developed. This was caused by a very active spirit of a deceased close relative, who died 22 years ago. When I told her about the appearance of her organs, she answered that her right side represents her sore point, but she learned in time to bear it peacefully. When I asked her who died in her family 22 years ago, she started to cry. In her childhood, she lost her parents and afterwards lived with her grandmother who took care of her. She was the one who died 22 years ago and Valeria remembered her each day ever since.

I cured the energy state on the right side, channelled energy into her endangered organs and gave her my phone number to call me in the case a treatment at distance is necessary. When saying goodbye I wished her all the best in Russian language. I met her several years ago and she told me that, after my therapy with life-cosmic energy, understandably, she had no problem on the right side of the body and was very grateful. Now she was collecting medicinal herbs. She offered me several herbal packages of different teas.

7.3 Damages from Spells, Curses and Magic

I have pointed out several times that deliberately placed protocols of spells, curses and magic stand among the main causes of “incurable” diseases. According to my experience, it is impossible to help a patient who suffers from some “incurable” disease if the cause of such disease is not removed, i.e. if the protocol is not neutralised. If a programme acts individually, it leaves no serious consequences on the organism and does not cause a serious disease. However, diseases such as cancer, depression, diabetes and the like only appear when all three programmes act together at the same time. Practice confirms the fact that “incurable” diseases in fact result from an exclusive action of the programmes of spells, curses and magic with the same or better say equal degree of intensity.

A very frequent cause of serious diseases is genetic damage, which we inherit from our ancestors. Damage of genes, as a consequence of the action of spells and curses, is suffered by all descendants, but is usually inactive in the majority of successors. As a rule, only one of the successors gets seriously ill, although all of them have equal chances. Such person gets ill due to the magic, such as spell and curse of the same intensity, which is put upon him or her and activates the damaged genetic structure. The activation of damaged genes may be deliberate or may happen by chance, depending on the system of placing the magic of the same intensity. A deliberate activation of damaged genes is executed by professional doers of magic. In that case, all successors are endangered, although in practice we do not find the influence on all of them. Such cases are very rare. A spontaneous or unintentional activation is connected to an individual and his or her additional causes for illness.

We must pay attention to the fact that a patient is not only affected by energy programmes of spells, curses and magic of equal intensity, but also by other causes of illness related to his life. This means that we must also examine the home and working premises, the car, working machines, everything related to the sick person and his personal life. On the field, it is obligatory to determine the location of any geo-pathological disturbances and whether the patient resides or sleeps on them, and to find all the premises or objects in which the protocols of spells, curses and magic are activated and acting together or individually, as well as the influence of furniture, different figures, toys, pictures, jewellery, old weapons, artistic objects and the like.

7.-6. Father and mother brought their five year old daughter. They told me that Mojca had lost weight and her health weakened. She was no longer happy and playful, felt bad and was always tired, and lately she frequently fainted. They were scared a lot and emphasized especially the problem of her fainting in the apartment or in the street. The last time, it happened in the store. Medical findings did not point to some illness, although the doctors suspected epilepsy. Among medicines, they only gave her antibiotics due to her constant bronchitis.



Mojca's parents were ready to participate in the treatment, which was a good sign for a successful result. Children are the best patients, because when they ascertain that they feel better after the therapy, they become happy and joyful and show an internal belief that they will always feel good after the treatment. With such positive instinct, children unconsciously open the channels widely and enable the action of life-cosmic energy. In that way, maximally three therapies are needed for their recovery. Contribution to a positive feeling that causes quick treatment is certainly given by the parents, with their persuasion "everything is going to be just fine", creating a feeling of trust and joy, and so the child accepts the energy treatment with the heart.



The examination of Mojca's organism showed that there were several causes for her serious illnesses. She had a weak energy state of the blood and of the whole aura. From her birth, she had the soul of a dead relative in her energy field, which caused constant bronchitis and usage of antibiotics, as well as influence of spells, curses and magic of equal intensity, inherited from her father, which resulted in the bad state of her organism. Mojca's state indicated that harmful energies had still not harmed the organs and systems of the body, and that was the reason why the doctors were not able to make a diagnosis.

I neutralised the programmes of spells, curses and magic, removed the soul of a dead person and performed energy therapy. After two days, I continued with the therapy of the physical body and discovered that Mojca accepted the treatment. There was no need to examine the apartment in which she lived, because her energy did not collapse. I made several more routine checks by phone. Mojca recovered entirely.

Some patients have a wrong opinion about these kinds of treatments, i.e. wrong views of energy therapies, although they are highly educated or have gained extensive life experience. Such persons are influenced by the environment and by narrowly directed upbringing and education. Such negative influences are especially visible in patients who were treated or educated by spiritual teachers from a totalitarian regime. In such regime, the social system disabled normal work of people and badly affected their development. The state and its institutions persecuted individuals and groups of people who appeared in such environments in spite of the prohibition. That is why all movements of spiritual development were superficial and frequently wrong. Efforts of individuals invested in their spiritual development became counterproductive, and their psyche suffered on account of negative programmes or magic. Such cases are very characteristic of individuals who came from the countries of former socialist dictatorship.



There is a known feeling after treatment, when we all want to forget our disease and weak body state as soon as possible, try to forget difficulties and procedure of the treatment, as well as the time of recovery, and to occupy ourselves with the privileges brought by the healthy state of the organism. On the other hand, the opinion of the environment on alternative treatment is negative because medical services are embedded in the legislation of the society, and due to the negative attitude of mass media. A negative picture of alternative treatment often results from mediocre esoteric literature, which causes damage to itself by publishing bad-quality, unsystematic and superficial articles that are counterproductive. Negative opinion is also created by bad alternative therapists, especially bioenergy therapists, who create suspicion in the whole and diverse alternative medicine through the results of unsuccessful treatments. A patient who does not understand energy therapies and uses preventive and all-inclusive treatments hides such treatment from his environment in spite of successful treatment with an alternative technique. This human factor should be taken into consideration during treatment, and more attention should be paid to such patients.



7.-7. Jasna's mother lives in Vrhnika. She called me by the phone and asked me to help her daughter, a teacher, who was very unsuccessful in life. Although she made efforts to maintain her family, she failed and now she lived with her twelve year old daughter. During the conversation, I discovered that her immune system was destroyed and proposed to Jasna to come to an examination and therapy.

During the therapy, Jasna told me that she had trouble sleeping, with heavy dreams and depressive thoughts, and her entire body hurt. I examined her and discovered causes for the weak state of her organism. I was surprised when I only found female energy potential, which implied that she was a lesbian. To my question, whether she prefers female company, she openly admitted that she was a lesbian and that she made a huge mistake when she got married. Logically, since she could not bear men, she divorced. She added that she felt bad, especially since the time her girlfriend left her and went with another woman. She drank anti-depressives in order to sleep at night, but she was still in a strong psychological and physical crisis.

When I heard her story, I made a diagnosis, proposed therapy of the energy and physical body and added that I will cure her lesbian inclination, if she decides so. She became angry and refused my proposal to cure her lesbianism. I accepted her decision, because it was her right to choose the person to sleep with, whether a man or a woman.

I continued the treatment and found among the main causes of her insufficient energy state the influence of damaged genes from her mother's side, caused by the protocols of spells, curses and magic. Besides, her immune system was burdened by direct action of red magic and classic black magic. I discovered that the majority of those influences originated from different actions of various objects such as pictures, figures, religious pictures, jewellery and the like, and therefore I proposed to her to bring me all those objects for a cleaning treatment. She brought two bags of different objects, which were more or less under the influence of negative energies and needed to be neutralised. Such causes that create a weak state of the organism, discord in the family and misbalance in the society require enormous effort and various special therapies. In spite of a successful treatment, I saw that Jasna was not satisfied, but seemed absorbed and troubled.

After several therapies, Jasna called and informed me that she decided to visit a psychotherapist. He listened to her story for more than two hours and she was very grateful to him, since that represented a real therapeutic relationship that made her feel reborn afterwards. They became friends, and now they even had an intimate relationship. I did not know whether she praised herself or complained.

- 7.-8.** Metka was a twenty-nine year old woman and a dentist, who lived alone. She experienced depressive crises very frequently and could not sleep at night. She suffered so much that she even thought about a suicide. She was unable to establish a steady relationship with men and even barely bore her patients, and therefore started to doubt in her own professional capability. We could say that she ceased to appreciate herself, although she was always very successful, an excellent student and a great dentist according to her patients and colleagues.

My examination showed that Metka had a classic system of genetic damage caused by the action of the protocol of spells. Although I neutralised this influence, her state did not stabilise. Her energy system continued to fail, which was clearly visible when she came to therapy after two days. Repeated examination discovered an additional burden of genetic damage on the mother's side, caused by the influence of spells, curses and magic of equal intensity, which had affected Metka for thirteen years already.

I neutralised the negative energies influencing her body, repaired the genetic structure and performed physical therapy. Coming to the third therapy, Metka declared that she felt great and could not believe that therapy was so quick and successful. Since she kept healthy energy in her body, I proposed further checks by the phone. I told her that her physical body was healthy, and that the critical state experienced did not leave any visible consequences on her organs or systems of the organism.

Metka called me after two years and told me that she would become a mother in two months, although she could not dream about it before our first encounter. She said that, after my therapy with life-cosmic energy, she had no problems with health. She met a wonderful man and now she is happy, healthy and lucky woman.

7.-9. Since her childhood, Manca lived alone with her mother in Ljubljana; she was highly educated, became a doctor of didactics, married a man of the same profession, who was talented for music and practically raised three children alone, so she could additionally participate in politics; when she signed up for therapy, her youngest son was four years old. She told me that all her muscles and bones hurt, she trembled, had no energy even for a walk, although she had excessive energy before and was successful in all fields, also in sports. Doctors ascertained that her blood was weak and told her that they suspected leukaemia.

She started with treatment and asked help from all alternative therapists who “cleaned magic”, “cleaned marks from the blood” and many more things. She also tried homeopathic medicines, ate healthy food and the like. However, her health state only degraded.

Examination showed that her body and blood were without energy, which pointed to a very bad energy state. I estimated that her blood and marrow had some percentages of energy, which was not the case with leukaemia. I told her about my discovery. She looked at me weirdly, but said nothing. When I told her that she would have three strong therapies, that her battle with the illness would include relatives, friends and business colleagues, energy examination of her apartment and working premises (since besides the classical causes of such state, there was also a planned package system for destruction of the energy state, as well as magic from several sources and different levels), she just nodded.



In my first two volumes on life-cosmic energy, I explained how red magic appeared and how its doers maliciously place the protocols. They send negative protocols day after day and attack their victims by changing the places or organs of attack, aiming to turn their victims helpless and without possibility to defend. They are conceitedly convinced that no one can discover their ways of work and themselves as performers. Some doers of black magic work similarly. They place the same magic protocol on some place in the organism in order to set several equal programmes and achieve, in the same place, a greater energy for the destruction of the chosen victim’s energy.

The mentioned way of placing black magic can be named “package system”. As a rule, it is performed by poorly prepared and incorrectly educated alternative healers. Among them, poorly qualified bioenergy therapists are especially characteristic. Due to their dependence and ignorance of the characteristics of esoteric symbols, they all take number six as their own symbol and sign of identification and place magic in that symbol, six times on six organs. Practice shows that those who place the package system of magic are also the performers of red magic who came as emigrants from a former communist society. Teachers and students of red or package magic must be classified among evil and inhumane people. Although lacking any reasons for revenge, they act as vindictive individuals who attack with their magic everyone who turned their back on them or maybe made a negative comment about their work. They are convinced that no one can discover or recognise them. They carefully listen to the stories of others, demand from their patients to tell them everything and give information about illness, lives of relatives, friends, job, dreams, other people’s stories and the like, intending to receive the information needed for their special detailed files, as if working in an intelligence bureau. They are not acquainted with measurement, neither with examination of the patient, and therefore they necessarily need such information in addition to everything else. They are educated to be unusually pleasant, understandable and dear toward others.



Everything I said to Manca turned out to be true: the causes of her disease were numerous, the process of treatment lasted for months, and the therapy with life-cosmic energy, which is usually performed a few times and checked by the phone, seemed pretty difficult and long. However, at the end I discovered that Manca was not ill, i.e. she had no leukaemia. During the third control, I ascertained that her weak energy state reappeared and started to look just like before the treatment. At that point, I knew that I had to find out urgently what affected her. I checked the rooms in her apartment and her working premises, neutralised the negative influences of artistic pictures, books, jewellery and small objects. I was surprised when I found books under magic influence, because I never before noticed that in my practice. Such magic on books is known in Bosnia. Because she visited many alternative doctors with no success, the package systems were placed in a way to make Manca appear incurable to everyone.

It was understandable why Manca lost her trust in doctors, as well as in my therapy with life-cosmic energy. However, her husband did not lose his faith, but maximally participated in the treatment and followed each procedure of the therapy. He regularly took care of the phone checks once a week: he was precise and consistent.

Manca recovered. Her husband says that even today, after her recovery, he cannot believe how successful the therapy with life-cosmic energy is, i.e. how “well it works”.

Manca and her husband signed up for my course on life-cosmic energy. Today, they maintain the stabile energy state alone. She called me after three years and said that her health difficulties disappeared after the treatment with life-cosmic energy. She was sincerely thrilled and happy.

The energy system of the organism is sensitive to different external influences. I have already mentioned all kinds of magic actions and their influences. In addition to them, I should point to the consequences that might appear due to religious, political or esoteric fanaticism. Fanaticism confines the possibility of the brain's action and forces people to invest all their energy in imagined ideals. Investment of energy into fanaticism is similar to magic protocols, but with different elements, symbols and manner of performance. The action of magic or fanaticism leaves almost identical consequences on the energy body, and therefore we have to treat them equally. During the treatment of fanaticism, we must be very careful while searching for the causes of a weak energy state of the organism, because in the therapy with life-cosmic energy verbal therapy with conversation is also frequently needed.

7.-10. Because of her boyfriend, Sonja moved to the Slovenian coast, hoping to start a family and have children with him. Her boyfriend possessed a larger property in a small village on a hill, which he maintained, and he also performed transport services. Everything appeared fine and she was able to realise her wishes. However, her health suddenly weakened, she sought solitude and had no strength to work and was even unable to ride her favourite horse.

During the examination, I discovered damage to the energy system due to several causes. The immune system did not function properly. I asked

her what was her occupation, because her energy damages resulted from incorrect meditation or incorrect esoteric activities, prayers, or maybe it was all an influence from the outside, i.e. from someone who used an unknown technique. She told me that she was sent by her girlfriend who once came to my therapies. She was not engaged in alternative medicine, but her boyfriend was. He was a member of the Hare Krishna organisation and intended to build a temple on his property on the hill as a meeting place for the members of the organisation.

I performed an energy therapy to neutralise twelve different causes of the bad state of her organism, which were mostly connected to religious fanaticism. I asked Sonja to bring her boyfriend to the next therapy. She obeyed my wish and the next time they came together. Physical therapy showed that Sonja was also influenced by protocols of red magic that leaved consequences on the brain, i.e. mostly on pituitary and pineal glands, and that her organism was in a serious crisis and could get seriously ill. Her boyfriend told me, among other things, that he intended to build a sanctuary on his hill and that everyone must subordinate to that project, because it is an ideal place for a spiritual centre. He also said that the Hare Krishna organisation is the right decision for him.



One of the strongest natural laws is certainly the law of reproduction. This law acts consciously or unconsciously in all circumstances, disregarding the living conditions or unfavourable times. That is why every woman in the family possesses a subconscious instinct or task to provide the conditions for bringing up children. In her home, she unconsciously seeks for:

- a bedroom where the child will sleep,
- a kitchen where she will feed the child,
- a bathroom where she will bath and diaper the child.

It is interesting that women who live in small, confined, i.e. inappropriate premises, or women who live in tents (similar to Bedouins or people who are always on the move) precisely define certain areas as a substitute for bedroom, kitchen and bathroom. I tested hundreds of women whether they were aware that their home was only complete when including a

bedroom, kitchen and bathroom, or whether they were able to form a family without these areas. Each of them answered that these areas were insignificant, that each woman is capable to cope with different situations and inappropriate living premises, and that they could always find a space or way to raise a child. All these facts confirm the action of universal law of reproduction.



I explained to Sonja's friend that he must be aware of the fact that a wish to enable healthy upbringing of a child represents the foundation of each family and every woman subconsciously expects that. Therefore, it is better to choose Sonja and a family, than to marry the Hare Krishna organisation, which does not demand the construction of the sanctuary. The combination of both in the same location would not give a happy ending. That was already proved by Sonja's bad health and causes of her illness. He promised nothing, and I was not interested in his opinion any way. Sonja successfully completed the treatment and recovered.

After the treatment, she phoned me and said that she finally gained her previous energy. Now she followed all my counsels, i.e. she drank no alcohol, smoked no marihuana, ate no indigestible food, drank only pure water and burst with health and energy. Briefly, after only a short therapy, she felt reborn.

Almost a year passed when my friend told me that Sonja abandoned her boyfriend a long time ago and arranged her life anew, finally found corresponding company and felt happy and satisfied.

In several cases I pointed out the patient himself is the main factor in successful treatment, as well as his view of and faith in the therapy with life-cosmic energy. Childish joy, which is unconsciously expressed by children when they feel satisfied and better after the therapy and believe that they will be cured fast, and that the pain will vanish for good, should be conceived by the older patients as well. They should understand that and cooperate with the therapist in the same manner during the therapy.

The patient must frequently create an inner resistance against the persons who destroy his energy system; such resistance is especially required if the persons

in question are very dominant and malicious or their way of life and energy systems do not suit the patient, who is possibly forced to live or work with them. With this procedure, the patient directs his energy in defence and such persons cannot hurt the patient any more. That is an inner, invisible resistance of the patient, who may continue to be in contact with these persons. If someone bothers them, children sometimes cross their two fingers while playing and say aloud or in their mind “you won’t do this to me any more, go away” and the like, which creates the same effect of inner resistance and personal defence energy.

7.-11. Vjera lived in a small town in the region of Haloze near Ptuj. She was employed in the tavern owned by her father and mother. Her parents did not get along well, which led to Vjera’s employment in another tavern. There she discovered that she could not stand the profession of waitress. She had constant pains in the plexus and experienced nausea followed by strong headaches, and sometimes she could not eat, nor bear the food. She frequently had unpleasant dreams and could not sleep all night. She tried to resolve her problems in several ways, but without success. She tried medical and alternative treatments, but only spent money unnecessarily.

While I listened to her story, I was abroad and told her that I would return in two months. Before that, I helped her by performing a therapy at distance. I performed an energy and physical therapy and discovered that the cause of her weak state lied in her disorganised way of life, influence of environment, influence of parents and previous incorrect esoteric treatment. There were too many causes for a quick therapy at distance, so I asked Vjera to call me every second day until recovery, because her weak state arose from several sources.

The results of my treatment were insufficient. She felt good each time I removed a cause of her weak state, but that feeling only lasted for a day. Afterwards, her weak state returned, as if I did nothing. I told Vjera that apparently I could not find all the causes at distance and did not wish to deceive her, i.e. if all causes were not removed, she would not get better. I asked her to call me when I would come back home. She denied my proposal by saying that she felt better and alleviated for the first time thanks to my therapies, and therefore she believed in the life-cosmic energy. She asked me to continue with therapies and help her.

Based on the analysis of the causes of the weak state of her organism, I concluded that she may only cure if she cooperates intensely in the treatment, becomes independent, tries to establish a family, resists the influence of her parents and the environment at the energy level and overcomes the negative consequences of previous incorrect alternative treatments. I explained all this to her and repeated the meaning of an unnoticeable inner resistance that would create a strong energy defence wall and protection of her own energy system. I asked her to write a list of all alternative therapists who treated her. I was surprised when she gave me a long list of names and justifiably concluded that they were all incompetent therapists. Her list enabled me to see which magic protocols were performed by inept alternative therapists, where they learned their techniques and which schools were not good. There was no end to my surprises regarding the list, because I found the majority of those who led the alternative scene in the country and discovered, by analysing their work, that they blocked and wrongly directed the mass media by means of their “quasi authority” and led the spiritual development of citizens in the wrong direction.

I returned to my country two months later. Vjera came to meet me and continue the treatment. I repeated to her the instructions how to behave in her environment, explained how to overcome the causes of illness and proposed her to participate in one of my courses in order to learn to maintain alone her health permanently. I noticed that Vjera learned many things from my advice, proposals and treatments. I could see that she would take her destiny in her own hands and clear the problems that made her life miserable.

After the treatments that consisted of two direct therapies and several phone checks, Vjera told me that she got along well with her friend at that time, they redecorated the apartment to be able to move in together, they took over the tavern from her parents and she had no health problems any more. She understood my advice, but said that she would not need my course on life-cosmic energy. In the case that she became ill again, she would come to therapy. At the end, she added that after five years of agony, she finally saw the light, regained her health and found a happy life.

Incorrect forms of using certain prayers or wrong esoteric advice and treatments can cause severe damages to the energy and physical body of any human being. Such damages, which originate from incorrectly used prayers, do not appear directly on the body of an individual. However, such prayer creates the energy conditions usually leading to the very thing we were praying not to happen. It is not needless to remind us of the case of the relationship between the mother and the child, which I described in the previous book on life-cosmic energy. The mother should not advise her child, before going to school, to keep an eye on cars, because she will invoke the thing she is afraid of, and the child may have an accident. She should kiss the child and wish him luck on the way to the school and back, and by that direct her and his thoughts to a happy journey, offering all best to him.

7.-12. An older woman asked me to help her grandson. She explained his problems: his father left home, while his mother, although a teacher, made difference among children and condemned others for the failure in the family and for divorce with her husband. On account of those facts, the grandson became depressed. He got bad grades for subjects in which he used to excel, so he became reserved and could not learn well any more.

I checked her grandson, performed energy and physical therapies and discovered that his weak state and poor success in the school exclusively resulted from harmful energy programmes that were usually performed by bad alternative therapists, those who foretell future and think they are clairvoyant or simply incorrectly pray all the time for someone.

The grandson was already a young man, so I directly asked him whether he had visited a bioenergy therapist or prayed in the church. His answer was negative and he added that only his grandmother prayed regularly for him. I carefully proposed him to ask his grandmother not to pray for him during therapies, i.e. during the time of treatment.

He felt good after the first therapy and brought his girlfriend to the second one, on account of her menstrual pains. He told me that his grandmother felt severely insulted because she was not allowed to pray for her beloved grandson, but did promise to listen to my advice and stop praying until he gets better. The grandmother added that she would not call me by the phone any more, because the insult was too big to forgive.

I explained to her grandson that the majority of children wrongly interpret and accuse themselves for the mutual misunderstanding of the parents. Some children cannot overcome the feeling of pain and self-criticism, and perform suicide. I told him that his duty was to study well in the school and that he would receive in time the needed experience that would guarantee him a stable position in the society and profession. He should not worry about his grandmother, because she has enough experience to overcome a wrongly understood insult the very moment he recovers and accomplishes success in the school. I told him to buy her flowers and embrace her when he comes home.

The result of the treatment was more than good. The grandson finally found himself and once again became successful in the school, he stopped accusing himself and nothing burdened him any more. He told me by the phone that he was very grateful, because I also cured his girlfriend. The grandmother stopped her prayers when she saw her grandson cheerful and successful in school. I made several phone checks for him and his girlfriend. Their health condition, i.e. their organisms, kept energy, which meant that they both recovered.

7.-13. A middle aged man visited me with the explanation that he felt bad and needed help. He was without energy and had to take pills every day due to his raised sugar level. He tried to cure himself and visited several esoteric workshops in which he learned to relax and calm the body, ate selected food and the like, but the health state of his organism did not improve.

After examination, I concluded that the best for him would be to come to my lectures and courses on life-cosmic energy, because his problems were related to different and wrong esoteric actions upon him. I performed energy and physical therapy, ascertained that his problem with sugar was not critical and told him that he would be cured if he himself distinguished right from wrong in the various spiritual teachings.

At the end of the second course on life-cosmic energy, his comment surprised me. He said that he was seduced by various esoteric courses on spirituality, which are mostly poisonous and leave severe consequences on the listeners. He also said that in these group workshops no one is safe

from the consequences of the programmes offered, and the teachers at those courses are poisoned with inexpert opinions and illogical spiritual convictions.

I told him that he was followed by bad luck because he visited such courses and his health deteriorated due to negative influence. I asked him how he felt now. He said that he received additional needed knowledge from the course on life-cosmic energy and only now he was able to see how great the risk is for an individual to visit esoteric courses unprepared and believe to insufficiently educated people.

7.4 Treatment of the Soul

It often happens that we have to cure the soul of the patient, because it is sick or in danger of leaving the physical body and causing death. With younger persons, the soul usually leaves the body in the form of a serious accident, suicide, in the cases of natural disasters, wars and the like, while with older persons, the souls most often leave in the form of a stroke or heart attack or a severe disease. Such a view of an individual's soul encroaches upon the field of unbelievable and impossible perceptions and severely conflicts with our education and religious view of life and world after death. However, the soul is certainly part of the energy state of a live organism and can therefore be affected by energies, i.e. divine laws.

A therapist with life-cosmic energy accepts treatment of the soul as a normal thing. He understands such treatment, because he met energies throughout the system of learning, investment of energy and training, especially when healing. The therapy, action and procedure of work that we perform during the treatment, in the presence of the patient or at distance due to his absence, show that we exclusive work with the soul of the patient and the results are visible on the physical body of the patient. This leads to the assumption and evidence that the soul is directly connected to the body, and nothing will happen to the organism, unless it is activated or done by means of "commands", i.e. already defined programme of the soul.

We should remember that we did the same thing in the treatment at the level of an ancestor who died a long time ago and his physical body is gone. Since the patient is his successor, we treated the cause of the patient's illness in the

ancestor. All diseases of the complementary partner and the patient are located on the level of energies and level of the soul, which means that we should act on the spiritual level right from the start and from the first moves of the treatment, and observe the results on the physical level. That may confuse a beginner and make him insecure, because he is used to observe and follow the events only on the physical level. Besides a beginner therapist, such view is also shared by patients and is noticeable in their question: “Who caused me such a weak state?”

The behaviour, change of the health state and indications of a patient who will soon lose his physical body because his soul is leaving him and dying are visible through the state of his physical body, which is becoming weaker each day in spite of good medical and other care. There is a similar situation in a therapy performed with life-cosmic energy when the patient still feels bad and has no visible positive results of the treatment, in spite of the fact that all his organs were treated, that he received a large amount of energy by channelling and showed a good state of the organism during the energy checks. This means that, if the patient felt exhaustion, lack of energy and working fatigue before the treatment, he will feel the same after the treatment, except that the feeling will be weaker, and the existing pain less sharp.

7.4.1 Manner of Working with the Soul

I should warn that the moment in which we decide to treat the soul or to exchange it, i.e. the whole procedure of the treatment on the level of the souls, is very demanding and complicated. The therapist must have a sufficiently developed capacity to connect to and enter the world of the souls by means of the meditation system. If the therapist estimates that the patient’s life needs to be prolonged since medicines will be of no help, and explains those facts to the patient, a sick person will not understand that and will ask what went wrong, why we are talking about physical crisis while (s)he is still alive, what is all that and what is really the matter. According to my opinion, in such situation it would be the best for the therapist to say nothing to the patient, because the sick patient will not accept those facts and will rather act crazy than cooperate.



The procedure of exchanging the soul is performed in two steps. Firstly, we must ask for permission to work with souls and only afterwards seek the permission to change the soul.

1. The permission to work with souls relates to our patient and his life in the physical body. According to practice, younger persons have a priority in the procedure of the soul exchange, and in such cases the procedure of obtaining a permission to work with souls is quite short. The contact of the therapist with the world of the souls is also influenced by the causes for the weak state of the physical body, permanent damage of organs and relation between the patient and the environment. This means that we have to check the energy state of the patient and its parameters several times during the control therapies, because we will only receive a permission to work with souls when all other possibilities for the recovery of the patient have been used completely.

2. The permission to work or change the soul (if ultimately necessary) only depends on the capacity of the therapist to receive green light for the expert procedure related to the soul exchange. In meditation, the therapist identifies with the world of the souls and, in such state, asks for certain permissions. It is very rare for a therapist not to receive a permission; if that happens, then the cause is in the therapist and his attitude toward the patient or toward the complete system of treatment. Only in the case that the patient has a certain sin on his conscience, such as murder, crime or usage of black magic, the therapist will surely not receive a permission.

The procedure of exchanging the soul is performed very rapidly if the patient respects the therapist on the spiritual level. The patient's potential negative attitude toward the therapist demands a mediator, who asks for a change in the name of the therapist, during the therapy of exchanging the soul. Mediating in the soul exchange is a normal therapeutic practice, since patients are almost never aware of their destiny, i.e. the fact that they will die soon; they are not aware that such therapeutic help is necessarily needed for the prolongation of their life.



The therapist must be aware that action on the level of souls is complex and responsible work, far more serious than the treatment on the physical level. To perform treatments, we only need to gain universal love, while for the work with souls, we need a higher degree of spiritual development, a state of enlightenment, i.e. when the “inner self” or “guardian angel” assumes the leading role in the organism and governs the ego. In that moment, the therapist

functions safe from the traps that could be placed by the ego. The ego is now in the subordinate role, while the therapist expresses the divine influences.

The same way we reach, by the usage of “switch on – switch off” transformation rules, the meditation state in which transformations are realised, we can also reach, by such “switch on – switch off” system, the meditation state necessary for working with souls. It is not necessary that a therapist is enlightened, but (s) he must be at least on the level of universal love. In the time period of “switch on – switch off”, the system may enable an entrance in the world of the souls, provided that the therapist is aware of what such state represents, i.e. that (s) he experienced enlightenment before. The procedure enables the therapist to jump on the higher level of conscience and, after the task is performed, to quickly return back to the everyday stressful physical state.

7.-14.My household members asked me to help seventeen year old Gordana, a pupil from the secondary school of economics, who lived in the north of Montenegro and at that moment stayed with us in Boka Kotorska. Her parents already lost hope in her recovery. They visited all available doctors. The majority of examinations implied that she was not ill. However, she ceased to eat and lost weight and entire strength, felt bad, had no wish to see her friends and have fun, slackened in the school and barely studied, did not want any contact with anyone, and her legs hurt very much.

The examination showed that she was without energy and under influence of genetic disturbances. When I told her that, she showed me a birthmark, a big mother’s mark on her right arm. I restored her energy, cured all visible causes of the weak state of the organism and concluded the first therapy. On the second day, the examination of her state of the energy body showed that she kept the energy. However, she still felt bad, only her legs hurt less and she walked a bit more easily. In her face and reaction, I saw that she was completely uninterested in the treatment. The energy state stabilised, which indicated that the cause of illness existed no longer, but she still felt weak. All that gave an indication that she suffered from the illness of gradual, but certain natural dying.

I told Irena, my organiser and adviser in the energy treatment, that the girl is going to die and it was necessary to act from the position of the world of the souls. Irena was out of breath, my words touched her and

she quietly said: “Prolong her life, look how young and pretty she is.” I immediately received the permission on the level of the souls to prolong her life, which I did and concluded the treatment with the energy and physical therapy.

Her cousin called me the same day in the evening and said that Gordana was different. They convinced her to swim in the sea and she finally started to talk with them and stopped being closed up in herself. Her recovery was very fast. The next day, she already ate, laughed as if nothing happened, as if she never suffered from an illness. She showed interest in the therapy. I gave her advice to watch herself, because she will be different in relation to others than usually, and to call me if needed. She never called me again. The relatives informed me that she was absolutely fine and sent me regards.

7.-15.Maja lives in Koper. She moved there with her parents when she was a child. Her parents were from different regions – the father from Macedonia, and the mother from Slovenia. After losing her job, her mother started to work with playing cards and foretell the destiny. The girl was something special, because she told me at the first therapy that she was frequently seeing an angel, who helped her study, solved exam tasks and problems in the school and at home. After she enrolled in the high school in Koper and reached seventeen, the angel told her that she is old enough and mature and needed him no longer and that she would not see him again. Thus she would resolve all important problems alone and without his help, although he would not leave her, but be present inside of her.

Problems appeared: she became a bad pupil in the school and could not learn Italian language. Since her grades were poor, she had to repeat the year. Failure in the school was followed by health problems. She was indifferent, started to lose the will for life, and her face became pale as ash. When I examined her, I did not discover a complete fall of the energy. She looked to be in a pretty good state. I saw a part in her aura without energy, related to her birthmark. I asked her to raise her shirt and she showed a large stain near the navel. That birthmark was active and constituted the main cause of her weak state, created by the activation of genetic damages through her father. I performed therapy, cured the causes of her weak state and waited for another treatment. She retained

energy, which made me believe that she was better. However, she claimed that everything was the same and that the therapy brought her no improvement. I wanted to see how she reacted in conflict situations and told her that the story about angels was untrue, that such visions were seen by children with rigorous religious education or children that were drug addicts, as well as crazy people. Since that was not her case, she probably made everything up. My words upset her very much and she reacted in panic and fury and almost fainted. Irena had to calm and console her for a long time.

I knew that such reaction leads to a nervous breakdown, so I passed with meditation into the world of the souls and ascertained that Maja only had two more years and seven months of life. This would manifest in a slow, but certain dying. On Irena's proposal, I cured Maja's soul and prolonged her life. Irena offered Maja to lie down and relax. Afterwards, she burst terribly into tears. In some cases, such reaction is a good sign, because the patient parts with the previous soul. After transformations of her fears and traumas, she calmed and got up. I gave advice to her mother to take care of Maja when she would turn nineteen and to call me by all means if any reactions or unusual behaviour occur.

The result of the treatment was more than good. Maja became the best pupil in the class. She drew for money and even had an exhibition of drawings. She was happy and in love. Her idol was a young Macedonian singer, who unfortunately died in a car accident, which upset her terribly, but she managed to keep the whole situation under control. A good conclusion about her treatment was given by her friends, who said that Maja's appearance before and after the treatment was similar to the transformation that happens when you clean a filthy piece of glass.

7.-16. Staša finished both courses on life-cosmic energy. Nevertheless, she called me to help her girlfriend. According to medical findings, she had an incurable disease. Her thighs swelled due to an incorrect accumulation of subcutaneous grease. Because of the swellings, she had to wear special impermeable stockings, and her skin was very dry. In addition to this, she had unbearable pains during the menstrual cycle. For six years already, she had to take insulin and tablets for the extraction of water from her swollen legs. Her parents divorced. She had problems at work and therefore had to hide her health condition.

I examined her at distance and discovered that she was really in a difficult situation, with a slight possibility to survive. I proposed her to come to treatment. I gave Staša the task to perform classic transformation each day upon her friend, while I performed treatment at distance from abroad.

The bad health condition continued, although she received direct treatment. The cause of her illness had different sources: she suffered from especially strong action of negative energies in her apartment that I had to neutralise and clean. Her friends were not inclined to her. According to my measurements, she had six acquaintances that negatively affected her energy system, and one of them especially made efforts to destroy her energy system by means of magic protocols and to jeopardize her health.



Although I rarely do that, I had to ask her to create an inner resistance toward her “friend” who sent magic protocols upon her, in a way that he could not notice such resistance from her appearance, i.e. that she looks as if everything is fine in communication with him. E.g. she should greet him when they meet, while when leaving his presence, she should say to herself: “You cannot do that to me any more, you bum, I am stronger than you!” and repeat those words several times. In such a way, her energy system would receive a strong protection from all the people, especially from the mentioned person.



Positive results of the treatment were visible, so I proposed her to participate in my two courses, which should enable her to defend and always help herself. I was not satisfied with her treatment and so I made contact with her soul and performed treatment on it. After the therapy, her legs stopped swelling and there was no need to take medicines for water extraction from the body any longer. After a while, she called me and said that she will not participate in the courses, because she did not need them due to the fact that she felt great. Staša told us that she could not believe how her friend recovered, stopped visiting doctors because she did not necessitate them and even changed her job in accordance with my advice.

In the maternity hospital it often happens that a baby dies or is hurt during the delivery, or the mother dies unexpectedly and the like, while the doctors cannot find real causes for that. A sudden death of a child or mother results in different reactions of the relatives, which are usually very emotional and traumatic, full of sorrow, fury and pain. Traumas and evil intentions are especially dangerous in non-medical deliveries, such as deliveries taking place about a hundred years ago or deliveries in mountain villages, which were usually performed by a woman from the family or a known expert woman from the region. In the case of the child's death, the relatives always expressed strong revolt against the person who helped during the delivery. They would secretly blame that person, consciously or unconsciously provoke malediction upon that person, who was unaware of condemnation. The majority of causes for severe hereditary diseases lies in such cases, and so the therapist must ascertain in all those cases of spells, curses and magic whether some midwife on the father's or the mother's side helped in the delivery. Such information facilitates our treatment of the long time dead midwife.

It is unbelievable but true that today, when the medicine attains top results and when a child's death is a rare case, the cause for such disagreeable case often lies in the action of a magical protocol. In that moment, the child's soul decides not to live in such unpredictable circumstances of life, leaves the child's body and provokes its death. In such circumstances, the therapist must know how to control the existing state and prevent the child's death. He must quickly neutralise all negative protocols of human malicious action and enable normal treatment of the soul, which now received new conditions for life and growth: the soul does not leave the child's body and does not cause death. Fortunately, we have one more solution in the case this procedure is unsuccessful: we can freely go to the world of the souls and change the soul of the child.

7.-17. Marica, who lives in Boka Kotorska, is my good friend and was treated with life-cosmic energy. She was twenty-one and recently married, when during a routine check, an irresponsible doctor told her without any introduction that she was going to die of cancer in three months. I could hardly convince her tearstained and scared mother that I personally treated Marica recently and would certainly discover cancerous cells if there were any. I was right, because with only several therapies with life-cosmic energy, the system of placing hands and mental cleaning, which all lasted for a week, no growth or a solid place could be found on her breast.

Marica said several times that she would really like to have a child and begged me to help her in that regard. I examined her and her husband. They were both physically healthy. The cause of infertility was on her husband's side, who inherited weak genes from his father. I cured that cause and she became pregnant in three months. She endured pregnancy very well and without special problems, but during the delivery complications appeared. Her delivery lasted for three days and nights. Her labour pains were frequent and so strong that her husband had to watch over her, because she tried to jump through the window several times. I was abroad when her mother called me and asked for help.

I controlled her state in the way I already described when explaining treatment at distance, performed an energy and physical therapy, and discovered that Marica was under a strong influence of negative energies of human source. I neutralised that influence as well, being convinced that now the delivery would be successfully continued: I called her mother and informed her about my actions. After an hour, Marica's mother called and said that she calmed a bit, but could not deliver the baby with such pains and convulsions. I made everything to find the cause of the negative state once again, but unsuccessfully. I asked Irena to help me with parallel measurement and comparison of the results received. Irena immediately responded: "Look, magic is put directly on her delivery!" I checked that immediately and Irena was right. Marica had negative magic influence, which I immediately neutralised and called her mother by the phone to inform her.

After a short pause, my phone rang. Thrilled and happy Marica called to say: "We got a daughter!" I congratulated her and asked to give the phone to her husband, who told me that Marica calmed after my last intervention and delivered her daughter after fifteen minutes, and only two minutes after the delivery asked for the phone to call me and tell me the joyful news.

However, there was no end of problems. After two days, Marica's mother informed me that the child was in a critical state, stopped breathing normally and was already on its way to the Policlinic hospital in Podgorica. It was not hard to ascertain that the daughter was under negative energies of the same source as her mother during the delivery. I had to work quickly, neutralise the magical protocol and simultaneously

pass to the world of the souls. I was surprised when I received an intuitive flash on the level of the souls: “Deal with the performer of black magic”, because the daughter’s soul did not want to abandon her body. But, in such circumstances of malicious energy action, she could not stay as well, so her physical body and life were endangered. The dying process began.

The energy intervention at distance gave excellent results: as if nothing happened, she started to breath normally already on the way from Cetinje to Podgorica, and so they returned to the Hospital in Kotor. After some time, Marica called me to say that she had had strong pains in the lower part of the stomach for two weeks already. She also had a fever. I mentally looked inside her physical body and discovered something unusual, something physically abnormal. I called Marica’s mother and asked her to urgently take Marica to the hospital, because fever was a sign that something was not well. In the hospital, doctors ascertained that they left a piece of gauze in her stomach by mistake during the delivery, which already endangered her health. When they removed it, everything returned to normal.

I think that her case represents a good example of cooperation between alternative energy treatment and classical medicine. The latter executed the main work and kept the human body alive, while energy therapy mainly resolved the problem of the cause for the weak state.

There are numerous cases of the treatment of the energy body of the human organism. Here I chose and described only some characteristic cases from my long-standing practice, since in the chapter on the treatment of the physical body, I intend to show the cases where the cause of illness is on the level of energies that leave consequences on the physical body. I can also say that examples from my practice discover causes for the weak state of the physical body that are unknown on the level of classical medicine. Also, the ascertainment that medicine is very successful in its interventions in the physical body does not mean that the therapist should not act in parallel; on the contrary: such action is very desirable, because with energy therapy, we prepare the defence system of the patient to endure well all unavoidable medical interventions.

8. PHYSICAL BODY

The physical body has always been the subject of observation in the scientific circles. They tried to find the proper approach to the treatment of a sick body, to find the factors in the organism that endanger its life, and thus to find means for prevention or therapy. This led to the development of two great and significant areas, two gigantic mechanisms that are known today as Medicine and Pharmacy. These require enormous amounts of social funds, spent on the development of medical services, hospitals, health centres, technical aids and means needed for the organisation of therapy, as well as for the development and production of new medicines. Today, Medicine and Pharmacy achieve first-class scientific results and are among the most important scientific trends. According to rough calculations, approximately forty percent of the total number of employees in the world work in those two branches. Fast production of medicines exerts pressure on Medicine, and the latter on patients, which has led to misbalance between them. In other words, doctors prescribe medicines more frequently than they really should, and therapies last longer. Pharmacy produces large quantities of medicines that cannot be spent. All that is born by the patients, who have severe difficulties due to consummation of exaggerated quantities of medicines. Some of them even become addicts for life or invalids.

The society has accepted the today's way of health maintenance and endures pressure from the government to maintain the medical fund by means of obligatory financing system. This means that each employed person receives a monthly salary that is reduced by one-third. Citizens therefore justifiably expect solid protection of their organism and do not sufficiently care for their health themselves, because they are convinced that they will be cured in the hospital if they become ill. Many patients already feel permanent consequences due to bad medical services, although no one among medical staff has been criminally charged. All this together has led to the fact that numerous patients must be treated again after bad medical treatments, and in some cases for new illnesses that appear due to exaggerated doses or improper usage of medicines and medical interventions. Everything mentioned is reflected in the psyche of the patient. Exaggerated usage of medicines is already known as pill addiction.



All this together makes a sad picture in the field of medical reality. In the past, many doctors were clairvoyant and numerous among them could see the aura. There were always many who wanted and tried to learn the chosen spiritual techniques of alternative treatment, but were forbidden to perform them. Medical laws and colleagues in the medical staff quickly dealt with such individuals and literally cleaned medical institution of such “weeds”. The society should introduce a legal office in all medical institutions, which would enable medical experts and workers to deliver expert opinions and analysis of their work, and by no means only the final documents, such as death certificates. This would protect citizens from bad medical services and limit the influence of classical medicine on alternative treatment, for which the medical staff are not expertly qualified. They do not even understand what alternative treatment means: for them the word “treatment” only has one meaning, i.e. the meaning they are familiar with, and nothing else exists.



8.-1. An older man came with his wife for conversation. They wished to become acquainted with the system of the treatment of severe illnesses by means of life-cosmic energy. The left lower part of the man’s face was covered with gauze. When I asked him about his problem, he said that he was being treated for cancer. I asked him to wait a little before we start the conversation, because I wanted to perform the necessary analysis in order to judge reasonably. He waited while I performed the energy and physical therapy. I ascertained that his illness did not belong to the scope of severe illnesses and was by no means cancer. I informed him about my findings and asked him to describe the procedure of treatment.

During the first examination, the doctors discovered a growth on the left part of his cheek, which they immediately started to treat with radiation. The latter caused severe burns that enlarged during the treatment and also spread onto the jaws, so the doctors had to operate on them and partially remove them. The operations on the cheek and lower jaw were not the end. The decaying of the tissue continued, leaving a large hole in the face, which the patient covered with gauze. The operated jaw prevented him from speaking normally, causing an enormous communication problem.

A good thing was that his wife was always there to help.

I informed him that I could not restore the missing part of his face, nor fix his jaw, but he would gain strength after the therapy with life-cosmic energy that would enable his organism to maintain itself. His state would not deteriorate and his health would get better. I performed two therapies and he immediately felt much better. I had to calm him at his departure, because he was very disappointed in previous medical treatments. He was especially tormented with the feeling of guilt, because he destroyed his face forever by the inexpert treatment and got a speaking defect, although he was not responsible for any of that.

It is correct to seek medical services, but we have to be aware that there are three phases in the development of each illness:

- first phase: cause of illness and source of illness,
- second phase: damages in the aura without detectable consequences in the physical body, *and*
- third phase: visible consequences in the body organs, appearance of illness.

Medical development is based on the third phase, the phase of illness. The first two phases are not well-known to medicine and, therefore, we may say that the classic medicine only touches these developmental phases of illness by means of the procedures of preventive therapies and psychology. Today, based on the large number of practical examples, many scientific experiments exist and prove that the bases of psychology, knowledge on the brain's activities and views of the defence system of the organism are in fact wrong to a great extent, and that the energies and energy inscriptions of unbelievable and great possibilities flow in the human organism. The capacity of the brain exceeds all known views of the organism and human function in nature. Today, many scientists set the theses that human survival is connected to the environment and that people are a constituent part of the universe and an unbreakable link to natural laws. That gives a good scientific basis that confirms the possibilities of life-cosmic energy described in this book, dependence of the life's survival on life-cosmic energy, as well as positive possibilities of its use for healing.

A therapist with life-cosmic energy must follow the system of complete illness treatment in all three phases, taking into consideration the possibility of medical

treatment in the third phase of the development of illness. Such cooperation with medical institutions in the third phase enables the patient to exploit all existing possibilities in order to accomplish positive results of the treatment. The practice of treating with life-cosmic energy confirms that the therapeutic methods of classical medicine are often incomplete due to disinterest in the causes of illness and the beginning phase of the development of illness that lie on the energy level, as well as due to bad attitude that disturbs the defence system of the patient during treatment.

8.-2. Manja from the vicinity of Ljubljana brought to therapy her eight year old son diagnosed with kidney cancer. I wanted to console her at least a little bit with information that children are excellent patients, because they quickly become happy and satisfied when they feel better. In that way, they activate their own defence system in the organism, accept life-cosmic energy and overcome every illness. Manja looked at me sadly and said: “My older son also died of cancer when he was only ten years old.” I told her that that bound me even more to devote myself to genetic treatment and advised her to come to my courses, because with knowledge on life-cosmic energy she would be able to help a lot in the treatment and struggle with illness. She accepted my advice and came to the first course on life-cosmic energy, when she saw that Marko felt better immediately after the first therapy.

The treatment was very successful, although I performed the majority of therapies and checks at distance, which is not the most appropriate form of energy action on patients with cancer. A year passed when Manja came to me, wishing to become pregnant again. She justified this desire with an explanation that Marko missed his brother, to whom he got used to. She was trying to have a baby with her husband since the death of their older son, but without success. Since Manja completed two courses on life-cosmic energy and cooperated fully in the treatment of Marko, I immediately checked the souls of the child, mother and father. I reminded her of the fact that children quickly recover by the activation of their defence system through happiness and joy of being better, and so she should do the same, i.e. devote herself to children’s issues, and she would not have any problems with pregnancy.

Already in the first month after my treatment, she became pregnant and later gave birth to a girl. She was happy and grateful. When her

daughter was seven months old, Manja called me by phone. I was abroad. She wanted a sincere answer whether I would approve treatment with chemotherapy in the case of cancer. Such demand made me think: why was she asking me such a question after three years since I began to treat her son, since she completed both courses and became able to find the real answer on her own. Nevertheless, I answered without comment: “No Manja, I would not recommend that poison and its consequences on the organism to anyone, although I know that chemotherapy is one of the most successful methods of cancer treatment in the classical medicine.” She said to me: “Thank you. After the first therapy you performed on Marko, I went to the Policlinic Hospital and signed all documents in which I disagreed with Marko being treated with chemotherapy. I felt guilty because you never spoke against classical medicine in the way other alternative therapists do, so I thought that I might have made a mistake. The good result of Marko’s treatment, as well as your opinion, finally calmed me and I want to thank you once more.”

I told Manja that I was grateful to her, because they both, she and her son, showed practically how successful is therapy with life-cosmic energy. In other words, with the help of the parents and their wish for recovery, the activation of the defence system of the organism and fight with illness represent no problem to the patient, as described in the above case.

The described cases of my treatment of the physical body with life-cosmic energy also reach in the field of medical sciences and health care services. It is necessary to accept the basic principle that the patient has the right to seek and use all available means in order to regain health, no matter how (s)he achieves that, through classical or alternative medicine. An insight in the possibilities of healing by channelling the life-cosmic energy into organs endangered by disease and in the systems of the body, the successes of mental surgery and activation of the defence system of the organism by means of energy, i.e. spiritual or divine laws, broad preventive possibilities, treatment and health maintenance possibilities, as well as life without illness shows us that the majority of these systems enable successful treatment and can be accepted and used as axioms, although we cannot fully scientifically prove them.

It is difficult to determine which case is related to a certain organ or system of the body, because the organism represents a compact entity that contains mutually connected structures of all organs and systems on the energy and

physical levels. That way, we are guided by the patient's view of the disease during the treatment and by our diagnoses of the health state of his or her organism.

8.1 Nervous System

In the treatment of the nervous system, we find the majority of problems in the brain and certain nerve plexuses, such as the sciatic nerve. The practice of diagnosing and treating showed that the assumption that a headache means damaged brain is incorrect. The brain illness is manifested in different forms and requires correct diagnosis, and the treatment of the brain demands special attention: the area of action is very sensitive and the treatment might take a long time. Headaches, frequent discomforts, are not related to the brain illness, but to insufficient oxygen circulation through the brain, which I already described in the previous books on life-cosmic energy. Here, I will mention several cases of direct influence on certain parts of the brain and brain glands, which caused problems and were cured with this therapy.

8.-3. Marija, a known expert in chemistry, employed in a pharmaceutical factory, lived in a family that was very burdened with her mother's profession. The mother, employed in a psychiatric hospital, could not keep the experience from work for herself, but unconsciously bothered the whole family with stories about cases from practice during the lunch or home gatherings. The whole time during her growing-up, her mother was a professional psychiatric patient. She hid her professional deformation from her colleagues very well and did not seek their help. Four months before she came to me, Marija had difficulties, felt very weak, experienced frequent fears, was shaking and could not breathe normally, and therefore immediately asked for the doctor's help. Her treatment was unsuccessful. They gave her anti-depressive medicines, proposed reduced working hours and scheduled regular checks with the psychiatrist.

The examination of her energy and physical bodies showed the complexity of her illness that originated from different sources. The energy state of the blood indicated that Marija was very ill. I performed energy therapy, removed the weak energy states of the organs and systems of the body, neutralised a ten-year influence of a dead person in her aura, as well as

negative influences of other persons. At the second therapy, I discovered that her weak energy state returned, which meant that I did not find and cure all causes, or that the patient had in her apartment some objects or parts of the furniture under the influence of magic or malediction. I examined at distance her apartment and the influence of geo-pathologic disturbances. I asked her to bring me the next time the figures, decorations, jewellery and objects to which she was much attached, because such things are usually under strong influence of a magic protocol or system of prayer.

Despite the examination and neutralisation of all things that she brought, as well as her good energy state, Marija complained that something was still wrong with her. When I examined her again, I noticed that her energy system was burdened with a symbol that had no standard magic form. She was strongly affected with negative energies on the connection between pituitary gland and brain. After the neutralisation of these negative influences and erasure of energy symbols, her health state improved noticeably. She kept energy of the body and started to react to the treatment.

After seven days, Marija came and declared that she suddenly got sick and felt bad; her state was not so terrible as in the beginning of the treatment, but she was not well. Such state was familiar to me from the cases in which negative action of magic protocol has been repeated and meant that the person again experienced the magic attack. By the system of exclusion, I determined the person who negatively affected her energy of the brain and disclosed that person to her. I asked her to build an internal resistance towards this person, because that was the only way to defend from repeated magic attacks, since she was unacquainted with their techniques and could not pay them back in kind. The weak state never appeared again.

Marija called to say that she felt good and predicted that everything is going to be fine. She said that she would call me if her weak state returned by chance.

That never happened.

8.1.1 Nervous Network

The most common nerve diseases are related to the sheaf of nerve paths in a certain place in the body, such as the lumbar part of the spine or passages through the neck and the vertebrae, as well as to external influences, weather conditions, action of different energy bodies in the aura or negative action of human source resulting in a weak energy state of the whole body. I already mentioned and explained in the second volume on life-cosmic energy that nerves represent a constituent part of organs and systems of the body and will be treated jointly under the relevant chapters. Here, it is necessary to point out some characteristic examples in certain areas.

8.-4. Marjan, professional driver, entered the therapy room leaning on his friends. He asked for a strong chair to sit on it, because he was not able to stand. I asked him whether he had visited a doctor. He said “Yes, yes, but nothing helped. When I’m in pain, the doctor gives me an injection that only has effect for a short while and afterwards it hurts like hell again.” He thought for a moment and added that he was rarely sick, his health served him pretty well, but now he barely walked and therefore assumed that someone affected him with negative energy. He asked me to give him a chair with a back, because he was not able to stand the pain in his back any longer.

I examined his energy and physical body and determined that his organism was not sick. He only had no energy potential in the lumbago, i.e. all five lumbar vertebrae and a part of the sacrum were energyless. Part of sacrum was under negative influence, however, that could not be the cause of such weak state, pain and spine immobility. I asked him whether he drove across mountain passes with cool air. I received a positive answer. Marjan often drove across the Čakor pass on the way to Peć and Prizren in the Metohija region. This answer confirmed my diagnosis that Marjan had an occupational disease due to the influence of two climates, i.e. the coastal and the mountainous climates.



I explained to Marjan that this disease is very frequent. It appears when professional drivers drive from the sunny coastal areas, where their organism is full of energy, to the mountainous areas, unaware that they have to protect their kidneys and sacrum with appropriate clothes. The

Čakor pass includes an ascent of 18%, and since drivers worry about their truck load, they forget about suitable clothes and protection. I told him that three therapies would be enough for him to recover, while the consequences of the disease would be visible in his sensitivity in the mentioned part of the body. He would have to worry about his clothes in the future while driving across cold mountains.



Besides energy therapy, I used the system of healing by laying on hands, neutralised the negative influences and examined the sciatic nerves. By mental observation, I ascertained that his intervertebral discs and lumbar vertebrae became thicker. That meant that Marjan caught a cold several times in that place, which left consequences in the spine and certain nerves. I also performed mental surgery on him, cleaned the spinal vertebrae and nerve passages, and used a combined system for healing the sciatic nerves. The result of the treatment was unbelievable: Marjan got up from the chair, still in pain, but a bearable pain that did not prevent him from walking. I proposed him two more therapies in the two following days. He recovered afterwards. I met him one afternoon in Kotor. In the presence of a larger group of people, he said that I saved his life, since a human being does not want to live with such pains, but would rather commit suicide. I laughed at his comment and added that he should watch over his kidneys and protect himself while driving, and everything would be just fine. He immediately answered: “I keep a good windbreaker jacket in the driving cabin all the time, disregarding the weather and location.”

8.1.2 Vision

The eyes are a sensor through which the brain receives more than eighty percent of information about the external world. That is why medicine developed the special science of ophthalmology to deal with sight problems. A therapist can help a lot in the treatment of sight. However, he must cooperate with medicine in the cases of physical problems that need surgical intervention. By channelling life-cosmic energy, the therapist enables fast post-operative recovery of the eye, accelerates the healing of wounds and reduces the possibility of infections. All this shortens the time of healing.

In majority of cases, the causes of weak sight lie in the human factor, disregarding whether the negative influence on the eyes is intentional or spontaneous. In the case that parents wear eyeglasses, their children usually wear them too. That means that the whole family should be healed. Sight improvement through various exercises gives good results, but demands full cooperation of the patient and his environment, especially his family members.

8.-5. Stanko was a twenty-nine year old computer programmer. His friend advised him to come to the therapy, because he had suffered from constant headaches for six years. He wore high-dioptre eyeglasses, was unlucky with girls and thought that everything went wrong in his life. I looked at him from the side and felt an internal impulse that I should examine him better, because he expressed some kind of self-determination: he had a shaved head, eyeglasses with a modern design and a revolt of youth, although he did not show that during our conversation. When I checked his energies, I immediately discovered that he was hit by a large number of negative energy influences. When I asked him whether he had visited doctors, he said: “So many!” and added that he constantly received pills that made him overeat and feel nausea, while the results of treatment did not appear, and so he stopped taking them.

The first examination of his energy state showed that he had damaged genes from his mother’s side and that he was oppressed with different forms of fear. After the treatment of these causes, his head hurt less, and the pains in the area of the forehead also diminished and became tolerable. I examined his apartment at distance and ascertained that he slept in a bad place full of radiation, and possessed several objects and parts of furniture that were under magical influence. I blocked the magical influences and asked him to find another place to sleep in the apartment. When he came to the next therapy, he declared that, after six years, his head hurt no more and his vision improved. He just felt a slight pain in the eyes. However, he did not feel good at work, i.e. something did not suit him there. I checked at distance his working premises and advised him to move his working table, which was also under the influence of earthly energies. That was the reason why he felt uneasy. He also had to solve the problem of his computer monitor that affected negatively his eyes.

I treated his eyes by laying-on of hands and felt his negative attitude towards eyeglasses and medical treatment, which additionally proved that he did not need them. I proposed him to exercise according to the method “perfect sight without glasses”. If he is not able to change the monitor at work, which would be illogical, he should then at least place filters in front of it.

We met several months after the therapy. He said that he listened to my advice a hundred percent. He stopped wearing eyeglasses all the time, but only used them at work. His headaches stopped. He solemnly declared: “I found a girlfriend.” I joked: “I don’t know how you found her; I suppose she was not lost. You must be aware that men choose, but women make the final choice: therefore, she found you!”

- 8.-6.** Blaž, teacher at a technical high school, wore eyeglasses, because he was very sensitive to dust and light. The drops prescribed by the ophthalmologist did not help him, so he decided to visit me and have a conversation about the possibility of treatment with life-cosmic energy.

The examination showed that he was under a strong influence of esoteric magic, which usually appears due to incorrect prayers, bioenergetic action, various “spiritual” exercises, incorrect meditation and the like. When I asked him whether he had visited an esoteric therapist, he confirmed that due to a strong stomach ache, he visited a renowned bioenergy therapist who helped him.

I neutralised the negative influence of magic action on his organism and performed both therapies. Already after the first therapy, he no longer needed eyeglasses. He was pleasantly surprised with the treatment success and signed up for the course on life-cosmic energy. After the course, I was curious to know why he became suddenly interested in my courses and whether they helped his pedagogic profession, and what was his opinion of this view of life and life’s dependence on energy. I was surprised when I heard his answer. He signed up for my courses because he did not understand how come that his bioenergy therapist cured his stomach, but simultaneously caused the illness to his eyes. I told him that now, after attending the courses, he was able to make a conclusion

and find an answer to the results and consequences of esoteric treatment, which in his case meant healthy stomach as a result, but sick eyes and damaged sight as a consequence. I also joked that his bioenergy therapist probably wore eyeglasses and also gave him the bad energy of his sick eyes when treating his stomach. Blaž confirmed this all surprised: he became pale as ash and almost fainted.

8.1.3 Hearing

Considering the share of information from our environment needed to the brain to determine the state in the surroundings and react to new situations, the ears are our second sensor. The task of the hearing organ is to transform mechanical waves into brain impulses and to transmit the information about hearable events in the surroundings to the brain.

8.-7. I met Suzana in the company of my friends, having a coffee. She barely heard with her right ear, but she hid that defect very successfully by always picking the place to sit so that she could hear voices during the conversation with her left ear. I quickly discovered her defect and proposed her to come to the therapy with life-cosmic energy in order to recover the hearing. She laughed a bit and reacted very negatively, but my friends persuaded her that my therapies are very successful and, most importantly, leave no negative consequences. They told her that she had nothing to lose by coming to the therapy, that she would have a possibility to recover her hearing or nothing would happen at all. I asked her who died in her family eight years ago. She again reacted hastily and astounded, telling me that her sister died. She was very surprised, because no one knew about her sister's death. She relaxed and said decisively, although with a bit of fear, that she would come to the therapy.

When I made a detailed examination, I additionally discovered that Suzana was burdened by damaged genes from her mother's ancestors and that she really heard barely or, better to say, nothing with her right ear. When I pressed a finger beneath her sick ear, she felt pain, which meant that she had an inflammation of the external auditory canal, i.e. there was a kind of tampon in her ears. I sent away the dead person's soul from her right side, performed energy and physical therapy and applied special therapy on her both ears. She was very satisfied and told me that

she heard pretty well with her right ear now, and that she needed no more treatment. I disagreed and proposed to clean her ear with specially prepared wax candles, i.e. with the method described in the first book on life-cosmic energy. Since these candles can be bought in the pharmacy and are used in medicine, Suzana considered that normal and therefore accepted the proposal at the end. When Suzana cleaned her ears, she said that she could not believe her previous sickness. Now she was healthy and heard better than in the childhood, when she registered every noise. She heard everyone clearly and understood everything, which she was unable to do before the treatment. Suzana felt reborn and really knew what happiness was.

8.-8. Milan declared during the therapy that he was a businessman who travelled around the world. He was thirty-five years old, single, well-situated, with a big empty apartment just for himself. His problems were strong noises in the ears and blurred vision. Although he had the dioptre of his eyeglasses controlled recently, he frequently felt dizziness and was unfortunate with girls. I told him that some doctors treat noise in the ears by persuading the patients that this is incurable and that they have to get used to the fact that the noise will be there for the rest of their lives. Noises often appear as a professional disease among people whose ears are under enormous burden of strong audio signals, such as former telegraphers who constantly wore headphones, workers who made noise with metal blows or strong motor engine sounds (this is especially noticeable with those who maintained engines on trade ships).

Examination showed that Milan inherited very damaged genes from his father and mother, and that the majority of causes for his weak state originated from these damages. I checked his apartment at distance and discovered that it was under the influence of geo-pathological disturbances and a number of negative energies. I performed both therapies. Milan declared that his problems diminished by a half. The noise was still present in his ears, but it was not so strong as before. Milan was satisfied with the treatment and believed that he would fully recover, since he knew that I helped many people, although I personally thought that those damages were permanent.

We continued with successful therapy of sight and he stopped wearing eyeglasses. The dizziness, caused by long-standing bad energy state of

the organism, slowly passed. He rearranged his apartment and moved his bed away from the geo-pathologic disturbances. The noise in his ears diminished further, but something else happened. He started to feel a fear which he could not describe. I cured all his fears and proposed him to additionally clean his ears with the method of candles.

The treatment results were visible, and the fears never reappeared. The noise in his ears almost disappeared; he could only hear it in complete silence. He did not perform the cleaning, saying that he felt like a long time ago in the high school, and that he finally functioned and lived normally.

8.1.4 Smell, Taste and Touch

The three remaining sensors transmitting information to the brain: smell is a sensor that registers different smells and is situated in the nose; taste is a sensor situated in the tongue and determines sweet, salty, sour and bitter; touch is a sensor with receptors arranged over the whole body surface and situated in the skin. The majority of these sensors do not have, nor cause any special disease. Mostly, their sensitivity is related to the organs in which they are situated, i.e. smell to the nose, taste to the tongue and touch to the skin condition. In practice, it rarely happens that a sensor or its relation to the brain is under the influence of illness. Any sickness is almost always related to the organs in which the sensors are located. However, there are cases of sensor systems becoming ill.

8.-9. Mojca, a middle-aged woman, told at the therapy that she was unbearably nervous because she had a taste of metal in her mouth, which would probably make her go crazy. She thought the fillings in her teeth were the cause, and so she changed them and pulled some teeth out, but all without any results. When I asked her whether she had some bad moments in her life or at work, she said that nothing especially bad happened, except that she took a loan for her shop that did not succeed and she stayed moneyless. However, she managed somehow to survive.

I examined her and, as ordinarily with all the patients, performed energy and physical therapy. I declared that Mojca was in good health. She maintained her health well and there were no visible consequences on her

nerves, although she was under the stress mentioned. During the second therapy, she felt great and pretty satisfied, but the metal taste in her mouth was still present. I asked her to help and try to remember how and when she received that taste, hoping that she would mention some illness or something similar. She did not know and did not remember anything like that. She was very nervous in those moments and said that her brain did not work. She supposed that her state would not change until the end of her life.

With this statement, Mojca showed me the way to the causes of her illness. They could only be in the taste sensor or in the relation between the sensor and the brain. Since she confirmed that no other illnesses existed in her organism, I examined her taste sensor in detail, the nerves between the sensor and the brain, as well as the part of the brain that receives information about the taste in the mouth. I was surprised with my findings, since the sensor, its connection to the brain and the brain itself had enough energy. I performed measurement according to the orgonomic scale and my result was three, which implied a good state and enough energy for a normal functioning of the sensor. Nevertheless, I performed a detailed therapy on the complete system of taste determination and controlled the state of the nerves before and after the treatment by means of internal observation, in order to ascertain whether there were any differences. The result was identical.

I was ready to apologise to Mojca because I was not able to help her and to propose her to come in seven days for a check-up. But the next moment she looked at me with her eyes wide open and her face heated up, and said: “The metal taste vanished”. Her cheerful reaction and sincere joy that she finally recovered showed how tormenting can be the action of a sick taste sensor on the whole organism and nervous system.

*

Therapists should always be aware of this example, and never give up treatment. Additionally, the most important thing is that they should never forget systematic work. If necessary, they should treat each cell in the sick system or organ.

*

8.2 Respiratory System

The respiratory system is directly connected to external air and influenced by all environmental changes. It is especially sensitive to temperature changes and air pollution. The first part of the respiratory system, i.e. nose, tonsils, trachea and bronchi, are the most exposed to external conditions. Therefore, as a rule, almost everyone has constant difficulties with those organs. The lungs, where oxygen and carbon dioxide exchange, are protected by their position in the thoracic cage. However, lung injuries or diseases are not simple, but always complicated and dangerous to the organism.

As I have already mentioned, diseases most frequently appear in the upper part of that system. Children, older persons or certain professionals, i.e. persons who frequently change climates due to necessary travels, are especially sensitive.

8.-10. Four month old baby boy Jure got breathing difficulties immediately after he was born. He lacked air, breathed hastily as if moaning, and his parents did not know what to do to help their son. Medical examinations did not show any damage to the respiratory organs or any disease. The doctors prescribed Jure homecare and warned parents to call if his state appeared critical: they hoped that Jure's problems would disappear in time. The parents did not know what to do any more and so they asked me for help. I could see that they were going through difficult moments while watching the suffering of their newborn, which lasted day and night. Therefore, they were prepared to do anything to help him.

Examination showed that Jure inherited damaged genes from his grandmother on the mother's side. Inside of him, in his aura, there were energy forms of human source, and the aura of his mother was damaged as well. All mothers have strong aura influence on their children's behaviour, since they have similar energy systems and almost the same aura. I performed both therapies, repaired genetic influences and removed malicious actions upon him. Afterwards, Jure started to breathe in a more peaceful way, he was no longer catching the air helplessly, and started to calm down. It was necessary to treat the lungs and the system of oxygen and carbon dioxide exchange as soon as possible. At the next therapy, Jure's mother told me that he was fine for some time, but attacks started again and they had difficulties to calm him down. I calmed her by saying

that these facts were a good sign; when a child breathes normally for a period of time, that means the lungs are alright and healthy, while the cause of such state is something else.

I examined the house and ascertained that Jure slept in the places with strong geo-pathological disturbances, and the rooms were full of objects, pictures, toys and furniture under the influence of negative energies. After the neutralisation of negative disturbances and new arrangement of furniture, I expected noticeable positive changes in his health, but I was disappointed instead. The result was the same. I went outside the house to control the parcel on which the house was built and experienced another surprise by the appearance of a large number of unfortunate souls that dwelled on that parcel. It was clear to me that a long time ago there was a military camp there, in which tortures, executions and crimes were committed upon innocent prisoners. I neutralised and removed the action of these energy disturbances and gave Jure a special therapy based on mental surgery, intended to help him breathe with full lungs.

Jure started to breathe normally and recovered. His mother told me after a while that almost all their neighbours were sick with something and that there was no family without health problems. Therefore, she thought about moving somewhere else. I told her that moving was senseless and unnecessary, because after the neutralisation of the house and the parcel, the good state of energies on that location will persist, and negative energies will no longer appear.

8.-11.One of my very successful candidate therapists sent her good friend to the therapy with life-cosmic energy, because she had a sick child. Since her birth, four years old Zora had spent more time in the hospital than at home, due to sick respiratory organs. She frequently had fever, could not catch the air to breathe, used many antibiotics, but without any success. Her ten year old sister was of unstable health as well. She was always scared, stammered in front of her teachers in the school and always went out of the house reluctantly.

The examination of both girls implied that they lived in a disharmonious family. Zora was influenced by negative energies of several causes and had damaged genes. The whole family needed to be treated and so

I started from the mother, who suffered from the harmful influence of subterranean waters and the action of unknown energies on her chest, which negatively influenced children too. During the neutralisation of harmful energies, the mother told me that her husband, a computer programmer, looked bad and was always quiet at home, dreaming to buy a sailboat, while she did not wish to go to the sea.



In the case that respiratory organs, especially lungs, are burdened with negative energies for a longer time, the illness should be treated by using the knowledge and procedure of mental surgery. Firstly, we must control the lungs by internal observation, clean all surfaces that show weak energy state, i.e. clean all parts that appear as black shadows. The next step is to colour the lungs with blue colour, as if spraying the internal side of the lungs with a blue spray, from the top downward to the bottom of the lungs. At the end, we perform transformation for the lungs using the fifth rule of life-cosmic energy.



After the treatment of all family members and checking of the house, I proposed the rearrangement of rooms, because Zora slept above geo-pathologic disturbances. My friend proposed to Zora's mother to visit the courses on life-cosmic energy in order to control the health of her children and the whole family, and try to resolve family problems, which also negatively influenced education and health of her children. After a short while, Zora recovered. There were no sudden temperature rises any longer, and the respiratory organs functioned normally. Her sister improved her school results and stammered no more, while their father, pressed with good treatment results, finally became kind in the family circle and did not refuse alternative treatment, but actively participated in the resolving of family issues. Zora's mother did not visit the course on life-cosmic energy, because she was already happy and satisfied with good therapy, and therefore thought that courses were unnecessary.

8.-12. Kristina accompanied her husband on his business trips. They lived in England for seven years. They had four children, of whom three were born there. The family moved back home and settled in the apartment of their parents, who worked in medical professions. After five years, they bought an older house near Ljubljana. They had difficulties, but still managed to redecorate the house and move in.

Problems appeared: one daughter often got sick, she breathed with difficulty and had to use asthma pump to alleviate breathing. Medicines did not help her and her parents had to seek help frequently in the hospital emergency department. Due to her frequent absence in the school, problems appeared and her results deteriorated. They tried to give her additional help, but nothing changed. The daughter felt terrible, she became uninterested in events around her, and her parents just did not know what to do more to help. That was not all: misfortunes took turns. One child fell from the bicycle and hurt the knee, the other one was bit by a dog, while the third one suddenly got ill of unknown cause.

The first examination of Kristina's family showed that all members were without energy, and the daughter was already seriously sick. All this implied that the house was full of negative energy that badly affected the members of the family. These energies were especially present in the daughter. After the basic therapies, all family members kept their energy. Special attention was paid to the healing of difficulties experienced by the children. The daughter mentioned needed additional cleaning and healing of the lungs. The treatment of the lungs was similar to the mentioned treatment with mental surgery, except that this procedure did not improve the health this time. That is why I proposed the check-up of the house and its areas. During the checking, I felt strong negative energies that appeared due to bad or malicious prayers or misfortunate souls. All Kristina's children had useless protective means, which were chosen unsuitably and, therefore, affected them negatively. All family ate according to the "healthy food" recipes, which in my opinion were insufficiently nutritious.

When Kristina told me that two earlier generations in this house had no children, I went out in the yard to examine the whole parcel. I expected findings similar to those inside the house, but not so strong. Measurements showed that nearby there used to be a camp of religious groups that performed black masses and had an altar for scarifying children. All these elements of religious fanatics are not often found in one place, because these disturbed sick people hide their actions well and use several locations for their meetings. By systematic cleaning, I neutralised all negative energies, the souls of adults and children who were lost there or died of violent death: I blessed them, cured and sent to heaven. By a special procedure, I neutralised the negative action of

black masses and cleaned every inch of the ground on which the actions of those groups took place, i.e. all places called “shrine” or “sacrificial altar”.

Kristina visited all courses on life-cosmic energy. She was full of energy and happy, since all her family was well, healthy and cheerful, especially her children. She said that everyone felt cosy in the house, or as she said: was in a healthy rhythm.

8.-13.An elderly lady had difficulties with her knees and walked with difficulty, while her husband had rheumatic pains. After successful therapy and healing of pains, the lady asked me to help her granddaughter, who became apathetic and reserved due to her long-standing health problems. Her parents did not allow any energy therapies and did not approve solutions of alternative healers. The granddaughter was in the first year of studies in the Graphic School. She had problems with breathing and used an asthma pump in the moments when she could not breathe in enough air, which happened several times a day. She became sensitive to dust and sneezed nervously, gained weight and climbed stairs with difficulty. Later, she commented that she went upstairs with even more difficulties at her grandmother’s house. I told the grandmother that secrecy of treatment was guaranteed and was a matter between her and granddaughter, and as far as I was concerned, she could freely bring her granddaughter for treatment.

The examination of her granddaughter showed that she was energiless and burdened with additional influence of unknown source. Her father and mother did not believe her sickness and suggested that she pretended. They just squabbled without any solution, which created additional difficulties in their relationship. The granddaughter became lively already after the first therapy. She breathed without problems and walked more easily. However, while running, she discovered that she was still not cured completely. Since her parents did not cooperate, I could not perform direct check-up of the apartment, so I used the known system of examination at distance by means of the ground plan of her apartment made by her grandfather. The granddaughter slept on the place of geo-pathological disturbances. A large number of artistic objects affected her negatively. She had consequences of genetic damages from her fathers’ side.

I continued treatment at distance, cleaned the apartment, proposed the grandmother to persuade her daughter to move granddaughter to another place to sleep and treated the girl's lungs by the system of mental surgery. The result of the treatment was excellent. The illness, the so-called "asthma", never reappeared and the breathing pump was no longer needed. However, she did not improve in the school and still acted as rebel at home. When I told her that she was a pretender who used illness to skip obligations at school and at home, and that she showed bad upbringing and behaviour unsuitable for her age, she left the premises in fury.

After three months, her grandmother called to say that she was happy, since her granddaughter changed completely after the last conversation with me: she looked totally healthy, stopped taking medicines, lost weight to normal and became a grown-up. Her granddaughter visited her frequently and breathed with no problems. She finished the first grade successfully and fitted well into her family. The grandmother was very happy due to successful treatment, as well as positive attitude of granddaughter's parents who thanked me for the new and healthy state in the family. They declared that now they have a different opinion about alternative healing. "Once again, many thanks", said the grandmother at the end of our conversation.

8.3 Blood System

We can freely say that the blood system has one of the most significant roles in the organism. Just like the respiratory system, the blood system has a permanent obligation to the organism to enable life to each cell in the body. The heart, veins and arteries, i.e. main components of the blood system, leave severe consequences on the action of all organs and body systems if functioning incorrectly. Today, many people need constant medical care due to their weak heart function, diseases of veins, arteries and capillaries. Aiming to provide medical assistance, medical science developed numerous auxiliary means intended for the heart, artificial parts, by-passes, vein connections, which are necessary to many patients with serious problems and damages to the blood system.

8.-14. Frančka, a sixty-five year old woman from Maribor, called me by the phone. She received my number from her sister, who had been successfully treated with life-cosmic energy. She described her difficulties as frequent dizziness, pain in the stomach and constant pain in the legs below the

knees. She took pills for pressure regulation and pills for prevention of blood clotting. Problems appeared two years ago and became more and more intensive: she was getting weaker and weaker. She regularly visited doctors and took prescribed pills, but medical treatment gave no positive results.

The examination confirmed that her immune system was weakened and without energy. The first therapy of the energy system also confirmed that she had damaged genes, which fortunately did not affect her, because they were cured through my energy treatment of her sister. She accepted the therapy at distance very well. When I performed physical therapy, I saw her stomach was sick. Nevertheless, the majority of her problems and worries were caused by her blood system. A check-up of her house was necessary, and so I received the ground plan from her son by e-mail. During the measurement, I discovered that beneath her bed flowed underground water to which she was sensitive, and the bed was wrongly positioned, because her head should have been turned to the north. I asked her to make changes before the end of her therapy. She eagerly accepted all my advice and rearranged the house according to my proposal.

She accepted well the therapy and kept the energy. It was clear that her sleeping place affected her organism negatively, especially her blood and digestive systems, since they showed weak state and only kept energy for a while. Firstly, besides classical transformations, I treated the heart and blood by using the mental surgery method to clean them, which in such cases always gives excellent results. She informed me that she felt excellent, and her constant stomach pains disappeared, as well as fatigue. She signed up for a control therapy, as soon as she heard that I was coming back to Ljubljana.

During the direct examination, I repeated the treatment of her blood system: I paid special attention to her veins and arteries. However, her digestive system again showed the influence of negative energies of human source that appeared from time to time. Frančka declared that she once again felt like a young person, because she went for long walks, her blood pressure was normal, her medical findings of blood sediment were excellent, and her doctor prescribed minimum of pills. She felt good and considered herself to be healthy and happy. She thanked me several times.

After a month, Frančka came to the therapy again and said that her dizziness and sense of nausea reappeared, but the doctors could find the cause. They assumed that she had hormone difficulties because of her old age. I ascertained the cause of her repeated weak state of the organism by means of measurement. After transformations, she kept the energy, except in her blood system that needed additional treatment, because there was an additional negative energy affecting the organism. Usually, those energies have influence on a wider area and outside the apartment. I was right: Frančka called me after two days and said that she felt bad again. I went to Maribor, although I do not practice to go out into the field after cleaning the premises at distance. After the Second World War, many firing squad executions unknown to the public were performed in Maribor, and so I thought that I would find some of these unknown graves by means of measurement. That was not the case, but I did find a similar situation in which negative energies affected the area of several parcels in the nearby neighbourhood. Those were the souls of innocent people killed by unknown religious sects in their ceremonies. I “calmed” the souls, sent them to heaven, neutralised their energies and their negative influence on the environment.

More than a year passed when Frančka’s sister came to a visit and informed me that, after my intervention with life-cosmic energy in Maribor, her sister never again complained about any pain or bad health.

8.-15. Fifty-six year old Valerija lives in Tivat, in the Boka Kotorska region. She is married and works as a store manager. She came with her colleagues to therapy. She could barely walk, with her biggest problem being the stairs. She told me that she was not able to walk alone for more than ten meters. That troubled her especially in the store, because she could not perform her work properly. Medical findings showed bad heart condition. They inserted a by-pass in her heart and scheduled her for another operation. She also had problems with the stomach and duodenum. She did not take the food well, she had too much kilograms and difficulties with the thyroid gland.

Too much illness gathered at one place of her body, and so I decided to perform both therapies at once, in order to enable the organism to recover a bit and show all systems and organs that were not under influence of illness. Already at the second therapy, Valerija came alone, without any

help and escort, which was a good sign. She took my book on life-cosmic energy that was just printed in the Montenegrin language. I used the system of observation of internal organs in order to ascertain which part of the heart weakened, since the heart kept energy during the therapy, meaning that illness left no consequences and therefore the operation was unnecessary. By intuition, I paid attention to her valves and controlled them. With one valve, I noticed that half of the paddle was thicker and functioned improperly. I performed mental intervention on all paddles of valves and started to treat her digestive system, which was pretty ill and barely digested the food.

Valerija's reaction to my demands was very interesting: she said that her heart worked well now and that she would not change the pacemaker batteries so often. She read the first book, tried the action of the first rule on her husband and confirmed that transformation rules have great effect, and that meditations are relaxing and "give wings". A proof of her assertion was her husband, whose back pains she cured by means of the life-cosmic energy. She was cheerful and happy and signed up for the course on life-cosmic energy, organised at that time. I remarked that we still did not cure her thyroid gland and needed to check the state of the blood and digestive systems, as well as to clean her veins. We could only give a complete conclusion about the treatment afterwards. At the end of successful treatment, I told Valerija that stressful situations at work were the main cause of her bad health state and that she was too sensitive to the harmful influence of malicious and dominant persons. I also told her that her decision to visit my courses was very good, because she was able to learn how to strengthen her energy system and protect from the action of energies with negative influence.

After three months, she visited the cardiologist who monitored her illness for a longer time. Later she told me that he could not believe the recovery of the heart and ascertained that an operation on the heart was no longer necessary. She cooperated maximally during the course and became very successful in the treatment with life-cosmic energy in a short time.

8.-16. Helena was a thirty-two year old married woman with two children and worked in an office in the town of Nova Gorica. At my therapy, she told that she had suffered from headaches since primary school and had frequent pains above the left breast. She often lacked strength. She asked doctors

for help several times, and although they made numerous analyses, they did not find any disease, while some of them even suspected that she invented everything.

After the first therapy, her headaches stopped, but the pain reappeared after several days. That was a sign that there was something negative in her apartment which caused the reappearance of the negative state. When I cleaned her apartment, her headaches vanished completely and never reappeared. That made her very happy and satisfied. I examined her breast and heart: they were healthy. However, the whole left part was affected by negative energy of human source, which I neutralised and channelled the energy in that part several times. The pains stopped.

To check the breast and heart, I had to use internal observation of organs: if those organs were healthy at the energy level, while the pain was still present, that could point to a long-standing injury or consequences of a blow activated in some way. By passing my hand over the painful spot and measuring the state without energy, I located the source of pain. I placed my hand on that place and observed the blood circulation. I saw an artery that was narrowed at one place. It looked similar to a plastic pipe that was warmed up in one place and stretched a little, which caused the pipe to narrow at that place, while its walls became thinner due to stretching. A mental surgery was required. In the weakened place of the artery, I inserted a mental tube that would not allow the narrowing of the artery. I continued to treat the narrowed part of the artery with transformation rules and cured the artery walls. When I observed mentally, the sick part was as thick as the healthy part. I had to repeat the mental surgery after the first try, because the artery walls did not restore fast enough, which was a proof that an additional cause of illness existed. I prolonged the mental “tube” deep into the healthy part of the artery and repeated the treatment with transformation rules.

I was finally satisfied with Helena’s feedback, when she described herself as reborn. The pains vanished and she started to hike around nearby hills. She added that if she never met me and was not cured by my therapy, the doctors would probably condemn her as a crazy person who invented the illness herself, just like in the old days when girls were accused of avoiding lessons in schools. I know how much children suffer when they cannot prove their illness. She told me energetically: “If anyone only

knew how much I suffered...” I could see that she regained physical energy and performed her everyday duties with ease and happiness.

8.4 Digestive System

The function of the digestive system is to dissolve all food in water and use it for the needs of the cells in the organism. Substances that are impossible to dissolve and bind with water are prepared by the system in the form of excrement and released from the organism. The system simultaneously controls dangerous components of the food and poisonous substances, recognising and isolating them, and attempting to cleanse and eject them from the body. In other words, the system alarms the body to defend against the danger. The digestive system is intertwined with an enormous number of nerves and capillaries. That way, one gets a feeling that the digestive system may have a memory and that the brain only realises its requests, which by all means differs from the opinion that the brain knows what the digestive system should do and how it functions. The dirtiest part of the digestive system is certainly the colon, in which the final decomposition takes place and where excrement is prepared to be ejected out of the organism. That is why we have to be extremely careful when treating colon diseases, since they may be crucial in the life of an organism.

Any surgical intervention in the digestive system causes a strong trauma to the organism that leads to an unstable energy state in the place of amputation, as well as to subconscious psychological trauma that should be taken into consideration during the treatment. The majority of serious diseases, such as cancer, which are incurable according to the classical medicine originate in the colon. That is why I recommend to sensitive patients to clean their colon by the system of urinothrapy in the way described in the second volume of my book on life-cosmic energy.

8.-17.Meli was married to a man who regularly performed treatments of bioenergy, reiki and similar systems of esoteric techniques. She declared at the therapy that she had had strong pains in the area of plexus for a long time. She said that her husband was unable to cure her, since one day she felt good after his therapy, while the next day she felt bad again and was strong pains. She started to feel bothered with this incomplete therapy and dependence on his treatments, as well as his criticisms of her performance of meditations, which were the only thing that gave her a bit of inner peace.

After the therapies, I ascertained that she had additional genetic damages and was strongly influenced by esoteric magic. Her stomach was really ill and needed mental cleaning. However, I saw a wound in her duodenum on the inner side of the intestine. Such illnesses cause strong pains and seizures, so I asked her husband not to treat her during my therapy with life-cosmic energy.

I cleaned her stomach, opened all sources of stomach acids by means of the mental surgery method, which I described in the previous chapters, and healed the wound in the duodenum. After several months, Meli informed me through a friend that she felt great, her pains did not reappear; she gained self-esteem and gathered all strength to clear all unsolved issues with her husband, and now paid more attention to her children and their growing up. She felt good and free, and therefore once again thanked me most kindly for the given help and regained health.

8.-18.I had a similar case when treating a thirty-five year old Albina from Kranj, who lost her job and became very depressed. She was caught by an unintelligible fear that became stronger at night. According to her words, she felt like a “swollen frog” and the upper part of her stomach was pretty hard. It was impossible to make a diagnosis of her state and pains. During a normal check, I immediately registered the influence of negative energy programmes of human source, which caused the misfortune. After regular therapies that made visible progress in her health, I needed to check her apartment, because I registered at distance a protocol of spells, curse and magic, which was deliberately programmed two years ago.

Her pains were unbearable, so I neutralised and blocked at distance all negative energies in her apartment and started the therapy and inner observation of her organism. Swollen and energiless liver caused the swelling and hardness of the stomach. The gall was full of slime; the stomach needed cleaning and energy treatment, and the duodenum had a wound that had to be treated immediately. With the system of mental surgery and threefold therapy, the treatment progressed quickly and afterwards Albina felt great relief and had no stomach-ache.

Afterwards, Albina felt strong and freed from a big burden of pains. She regained the will for life and judged that she was no longer in need of treatments. After certain time, I remembered her and called her by the

phone. My call made her very happy and she said that she felt excellent and very happy. I asked her to place her hand on the former painful spot in order to ascertain whether the healing of the wound was successful. When she placed her hand on the stomach, I saw a clean duodenum and nicely healed wound. I told her that I was pleased and saluted her.

8.-19.Thirty-six year old Darja was a restorer and a single mother of one child. She came to the therapy due to her strong pains in the stomach and the uterus, and allergy to different food, mostly wheat products. In spite of a strict diet, she had diarrhoea. She was very nervous and could not get along with her friends, which frequently caused misunderstandings at work and among friends. She practiced yoga to overcome everyday problems somehow.

After the first two therapies, I could see that Darja had a number of negative energy influences, especially esoteric magic that had different sources, such as runes and other objects used in foretelling. Especially expressed was the influence of objects related to her sister, a world traveller who brought her souvenirs from different parts of the world. The majority of souvenirs were handmade. Among them, she had a voodoo doll, bought in South America. I immediately proposed her the course on life-cosmic energy, in order for her to learn to govern the situation alone in the future and to cure herself by her own help.

Darja immediately felt improvement of health, especially when I neutralised two bags of different objects, figures and pictures that she brought from her home. She stopped her diet and started to eat normally, i.e. no longer selected food, and the diarrhoea vanished. She cooperated very well at the course and everything implied that her health was alright. However, after four months, she suddenly received strong pains in the uterus. Examination showed that her uterus and duodenum were without energy, with the cause being esoteric magic. I asked her to bring the set of runes that she made herself, because the measurements showed that the cause of her bad state was in them. I had to keep the runes because they had a system of several layers of magical protocols and demanded longer time for neutralisation. I neutralised the negative influences on the uterus and duodenum, which made the pains stop.

During the second treatment, I warned Darja to review her knowledge, acquired at the second course, and to search for the words “life without illness” in the second book on life-cosmic energy, where she got acquainted with systematic examination of the organism and system of health maintenance. She should check the aura in the energy body, the metabolism point, sedimentation, markers, marrow, blood, energy of the complementary partner, as well as occasionally clean the vacuums and living energy organisms, and raise missing energy with the transformation rules and make energy connection with the complementary energy by means of the spiral system, in order to increase the energy of the body. In the same way, she should check all systems and body organs, and occasionally raise the energy of the system or the organ by means of the fifth transformation rule.

After a certain time, Darja called me and said that she could not believe her pains and bad state of the organism vanished, and her emotions became stable as never before. She added that she observed the rules for health maintenance, everyday exercises and transformations, which we studied at the second therapeutic course. She discovered that she spent far less money on her health than before the energy treatment. She found mutual language with her partner; they shared equal rights and planned mutual vacation. In brief, she found herself and she respected and appreciated her job more.

8.-20. Tanja attended the fourth grade in the high school. At the therapy, she declared that she had lost twenty kilograms during the summer months. Whatever she ate, she vomited, while her stomach ached and contracted. When I asked her whether she was already treated for these pains, she said that she was hospitalised and did not want to stay there, because she vomited everything as soon as she ate. Afterwards, mother took her to some medical charlatan, who ascertained that Tanja’s problems were of psychological nature and demanded that she should leave the school and move to her home, and that in return she should help in the house and garden. Tanja would be in a group with other young patients who were also treated at her home, and would certainly recover in time. Tanja agreed, but had a painful feeling that her mother abandoned her and never really helped her in decision-making. That is why she opposed her mother and that charlatan, ceased the treatment and went from that place back home.

The examination showed that her energy system was burdened with esoteric magic. I immediately neutralised that, performed both therapies and discovered by means of inner observation that the stomach ache was a consequence of a wound inside, which I also treated with mental surgery. After two days, she declared that she felt good outside her house, but as soon as she returned home, she felt bad again. By means of a groundplan, I ascertained at distance a large number of negative radiations, as well as malediction that was placed on the house from the moment her mother got married. Negative energies affected all family members, but were not strong enough to endanger others except Tanja, who was pretty sensitive to such influence. I performed the third therapy as well, neutralised all the negative action of the energies in the house, repeated treatment of the stomach and advised her to bring her mother to the session next time.

It seemed that she did not think much, and soon brought her mother with her. She was satisfied and carefree, and curious to know what I would say to her mother in order to use that to her advantage. Her mother explained to me that she loved her children and gladly helped them, because she knew reiki. But her work only leaved her a little time for children and so she barely saw them. I asked her not to use these esoteric techniques, because their improper usage causes more damage then benefit. I reminded Tanja's mother that her basic duty was to take care of the children, while her decision to withdraw Tanja from school and send her to some unknown and problematic charlatan, who used her for work in her house, was wrong and unpleasant to the girl, since she interrupted her education and felt humiliated and offended. I reprimanded Tanja as well and said that her duty and obligation was to succeed in school and to obey her parents, which would be a minimum expected from a child. When I saluted them at the end of our meeting, I had a feeling that they became closer, as friends, which was more than enough for my therapy.

After several months, her friend came to the therapy: she gave me information that Tanja enrolled in the school again, became very successful and the most attractive girl in the whole school.

8.5 Urinary System

There are only few patients who could give a negative answer to the question whether they have had problems with kidneys. The kidneys are extremely

sensitive to temperature changes and prone to catch cold. They are among the most delicate organs, and their various diseases may leave permanent consequences on the organism or even cause disability. In the books on life-cosmic energy, I already described some cases of less complicated diseases, accumulation of stones in the kidneys, blockage of the ureters and the like. That is why here I will only mention some examples of illnesses of the urinary system that I encountered in my practice.

I have also already described some examples of how the urinary system affects blood pressure, as well as disturbances in the blood flow when treating the blood system, so repetition is needless.

8.-21. Branka worked as the editor-in-chief of musical programme at the National Television in Sarajevo: she heard about me from her friend and came with a hope that I could help her. For more than ten years, she had been treated in Belgrade for a kidney disease and took a large number of tablets – as many as thirty per day. I immediately ascertained that by receiving such large daily dosage of tablets during those ten years, her organism already mummified due to the chemical components of medicines, and the negative consequences of such a long pharmaceutical treatment probably appeared already. My words surprised her, but she took them seriously. She showed me her legs below the knees, which were full of blue and red stains. It was not easy to ascertain whether they were a consequence of gangrene or some unusual illness of veins.

I proposed a parallel treatment of the kidneys and pill addiction. She immediately refused the treatment of pill addiction, with an explanation that she cannot live without tablets, because they dictate the process of kidney action. She also said that she tried to live without them already, but unsuccessfully. I calmed her by saying that she would do that in agreement with her doctor, since it was the doctor's duty to reduce or increase the daily dosage of tablets.

Examination confirmed my supposition: Branka was born with a genetic damage on her mother's side and was under constant negative influence of human source. My therapies started to battle with pill addiction, which blocked the system of energy treatment. Aiming to make her organism to start accepting the channelling of life-cosmic energy at least a little and activate her energy system, so her defence system may assume its role in the functioning of the organism, instead of taking tablets in large

quantities every day, I performed energy and physical therapy, blocked the genetic influence of ancestors and neutralised the action of negative energies upon her organism. I was not satisfied, although Branka claimed that she reduced the daily dosage of tablets and she felt good, her legs were no longer blue and she moved more easily. I discovered malediction on her father's side, as well as a magic protocol centred on her kidneys. After neutralising those disturbances, I started to control the action of the kidneys and used mental surgery to clean her veins, which were weakened due to long-standing influence of tablets.

Branka regained her health, looked pretty and full of energy and started to play handball again. Her colleagues from television were saying to her as a joke that they would marry her off. Also, her checks in Belgrade implied that she was restoring her health, and her doctors allowed reduction of the prescribed number of tablets and stated in public that "their therapy finally bore fruit and gave good results". Nevertheless, something still bothered me, so I shared that with Irena. She smiled and said that Branka probably cheated and did not reduce the number of tablets, because she was scared that the illness could reappear, so she still took the same number of tablets every day. She was right.

That is why I asked Branka at our next meeting to stop cheating herself and hiding tablets, but to use her knowledge from the course on life-cosmic energy. She listened to me and claimed that she accepted my advice. Later, she came to monthly checks, which showed that her health was better and she reduced the number of tablets. She called me to say that she felt great, moved in with her friend, finally found her happiness and performed her job with joy.

8.-22. Katarina was frequently in contact with me because she helped me in the organisation of courses on life-cosmic energy in Koper. Once, she complained about her son, who did not believe in alternative treatment and argued all the time with her about it. Sometimes, they did not speak for two months. She was worried about him because he had sick kidneys. The filter net of the kidneys weakened and spread, which meant that he could incur permanent damage in the case he caught cold. In other words, his kidneys could fail and the only way out would be dialysis. I told her that I could help him with the treatment at distance and added that he should not know that, i.e. she should not tell him.

When I examined her son at distance, I discovered a solid health. The only thing that bothered him was the genetic damage inherited from his father, who died very early. After the first two therapies and elimination of genetic disturbances, I examined his kidneys with internal observation and did not notice any serious damage. I informed Katarina about my findings, but also remarked that examination of internal organs at distance does not always give a good result. By repeated observation, I evaluated that the kidneys looked fine: they functioned normally more than sixty percent. I performed transformations on the weakened part of the kidneys and instructed Katarina how to treat her son's kidneys every morning.

After a certain time, Katarina called me and declared that she was happy and cheerful, because her son checked his kidneys in the hospital and the findings were so good that doctors decided to cease his treatment, because they considered him to be cured. I checked the energy state of his kidneys and ascertained that they function at a level of more than ninety percent.

8.-23. Petar constantly complained about his problems with the urinary bladder and urinating, while laboratory analyses did not imply any disease. Different assumptions about some psychological diseases and the like gave no results. During our conversation, he confided to me that his urinating suddenly stopped every time and he considered that to be a God's punishment, because he retired recently and did nothing useful. I laughed a bit, because being in pension is not so bad, so I asked him to allow me to examine his urinary bladder. He looked at me with disbelief. He did not believe that I could heal anything. We had known each other for years and it seemed impossible to him that I was familiar with any of the alternative therapeutic techniques.

While we were talking, I performed energy and physical therapy. Although Petar had good health, I saw a stain in his bladder, pressing the lower part of the bladder. It looked like something round and heavy in his bladder. When we parted, I told him to go to ultrasound examination, so the doctors could discover what I saw in the urinary bladder.

After several weeks, I met Petar again. Before he even stood in front of me and greeted me, he took out from his pocket a small film box and said that he hardly waited to see me and show me a memento from the box. As he said that I it was also involved, I thought that he would show me some

photo film from the former trade union picnics, where we spent much of our time together. Instead, he took out a round stone, which hardly fitted in the small box and said that this stone was removed from his bladder. After our conversation and my warning to go to ultrasound examination, his friends also told him that he should listen to me, since I helped many people, and to go to the doctor. And so he did. The ultrasound showed that he needed an operation. They removed the stone from the bladder and gave it to him as memento. He thanked me again for leading him properly and added that he could not imagine what would happen if the stone blocked the urine flow. I joked and said: “I know, you would howl like a wolf.”

8.6 Bone System – Skeleton

The majority of difficulties in the bone system are caused by mechanical injuries, bone fracture or illness of periosteum. The approach to therapy and transformations are almost identical for all bones. Mental interventions, removal of certain components in the joints, placement of energy pads and building-in of mental pipes belong to the same system of transformations. The practice showed that the treatment with laying on of hands brings good results and contributes to quick healing of bone fractures. That shortens the time of treatment, and bones cure in a very short time.

8.-24.My friend Zoran hurt his foot when a piece of furniture fell from the delivery car on his leg. The foot was pretty deformed, so Zoran needed seven days of my transformations in order to lean on that leg. But that was not the end of his troubles. One year later, while driving his moped, Zoran broke his leg in an accident which happened in the same place.

When two accidents happen in the same place and to the same person, they do not point to an unfortunate event. That is why I examined the place of both accidents and ascertained that there was really a magic placed there with the aim to cause misfortune. The surprise was even bigger when I ascertained that the magic was placed by his wife, with whom he seemed to go along well. We knew that Zoran had a “brain of a woman”, which is said of a man who always reacts according to the wife’s directions, thinking that these actions are his conclusions, while being in fact the stimulus of his wife. When I treated the bone fracture, I

had to place a metal tube around the broken part of the bone, so the bone could heal fast and properly. I hoped for a quick recovery.

After a month of the treatment, the bone did not heal, so I made an analysis of the causes and ascertained that Zoran's wife still performed magical protocols. That is why there was no progress in the energy treatment, as well as treatment in the medical institutions. At the first opportunity, I asked the wife why she broke her husband's leg. She exploded and reacted insulted. Besides that, I requested that she should not pray for him during my treatment, because her prayers caused more damage than benefit. After my dialogue with that malicious woman, Zoran's leg healed and he finally recovered.

8.7 Muscular System

Muscles are responsible for our moves. They enable movement on the terrain, all kinds of working moves, as well as the action of internal organs. The most often illnesses of muscles are related to physical injuries and skeleton parts. Action of muscles depends on nutrition and physical shape, i.e. everyday activity, so we must take these data into consideration during the treatment. Medically incurable diseases of muscles, such as muscular dystrophy, can be successfully cured with life-cosmic energy with the majority of patients. We only have negative results if the treatment starts too late and the disease has left incurable consequences on vital organs of the body.

8.-25. Professional ski trainer Frenk had no health problems, till his left foot got injured in a car accident three years ago. With such injury, he could not be a trainer any longer. He hardly walked and limped noticeably. In spite of the knee operation, his state did not improve, because his knee and ankle tendons were torn. He regularly trained according to different systems of exercises, but there was no result. His leg was rather stiff. He had pains in hips and felt very bad: practically everything hurt him, especially his hands and back. He was obviously under stress. His misfortune increased when he divorced his wife after fifteen years of marriage, and she took their two daughters, whom he really loved. Frenk said that the only good thing among everything that happened was his meditation, which helped him to overcome difficulties and pains in the organism.

The examination showed that his genetic damages were inherited from his father, became activated and created problems, i.e. causes for illness. He experienced the car accident under strong influence of malediction and was affected by a set of negative energies. His hips weakened and needed treatment. When I asked him what medical experts thought about his case, he answered that they told him to accept his destiny and alleviate incurable injuries as much as possible with constant exercises.

When I asked him whether he went to some esoteric therapist, he said that he visited some Russian masseur during the time he trained his daughter: the masseur prepared his daughter for a competition under hypnosis. She made a great result at the competition. However, several days later, she suddenly lost control while skiing, fell and broke her leg. During the time she regularly skied, trained or competed, the Russian masseur told them to bring her to therapies, but they declined, since everything seemed that he wanted their complete dependence on him. I performed an energy therapy on this statement and discovered that Frenk and his daughter were under a strong influence of negative energies placed by the Russian masseur, i.e. hypnotherapist.

The healing of all causes of Frenk's weak state really took a long time, but problems slowly started to get resolved. Frenk received a lot by the system of laying on of hands and mental surgery, and the whole procedure of treatment with life-cosmic energy showed useful; the course on life-cosmic energy especially helped to awaken Frenk's will to recover. A month after the fifth and last therapy, Frenk told me that he felt great, already started to ski, lost his weight to normal and reconciled with his wife, so now he was with his daughters again. He also made an invention for skis to enable safer skiing, patented it and gave it to a daughter's friend to organise production of the innovation. He resolved the issues with the insurance company in relation to the car accident. He confirmed with a joyful smile that the transformation rules worked great, that he was really happy to be saved from hell, because he did not believe that he was ever going to be healthy again.

8.8 Skin Protection System

The skin is the most important shield from external influences. With its external surface and internal sensors, the skin covers the whole body and enables

different functions. Injuries of this system are related to mechanical, chemical and thermal influences, while its damages could be dangerous to the whole organism; they must be cured as soon as possible. The classical medicine cures skin injuries very well. That is why our cooperation with classical medical treatments is recommended in such cases.

Skin diseases, such as psoriasis, redness, tumours, skin cancer and the like, can be quickly cured by the therapy with life-cosmic energy. Since cases differ, the healing of the skin may last sometimes. Therefore, the time needed for treatment and searching for the causes of illness should not surprise us. We should be careful with the causes of illness and external influences, which we usually find in the apartment, working place or a machine such as a car.

8.-26.After two completed courses on life-cosmic energy, Jože successfully learned to perform transformation rules. But one day, he called me and asked for help. He could not help Dragica, a sick daughter of his friend from work, and asked me to see her. She came with her friend and told me that she had suffered from an incurable illness for three years, since she was eighteen. She was unsuccessfully treated by classical and alternative medicine, passed all examinations, as well as magnetic resonance in the end. However, her skin was constantly getting worse and started to become red. Although Dragica applied different creams with strong effect, her skin was still dry and peeled strongly. She told me that she barely walked due to wounds on her joints, her skin itched intolerably, especially at night, and she was very nervous because she could not take a shower. She only consumed baby food due to an allergy, which made her hungry. She thought about a suicide, because she was not able to bear those unendurable pains any longer.

I examined her skin on the back. The whole surface, from her waist to the shoulders, was full of wounds that Dragica inflicted on herself by scratching. An analysis of the energy state showed that it was a form of skin cancer that already more or less affected around eighty percent of her skin. Such quantity of skin injury could be dangerous to life of the organism, because even a smaller percentage of skin injury is already critical for life; if the skin is completely destroyed, death appears unavoidably. Her immune system was violated, and the body state without energy dictated immediate intervention and restoring of the body energy

to a healthy state. The cause of illness was mainly in a weak genetic structure inherited from her mother and father, as well as in several negative influences of human source from the environment. She asked me to start the treatment immediately, so I performed energy and physical therapy at once. I discovered that she suffered from malnutrition and was not allergic to food. Therefore, the doctors made a wrong diagnosis.

I already had a similar case in my practice: I cured a six year old girl. That is why I said to Dragica that treatment would require her special cooperation, the battle for her health would take time, but that she was not allergic to food and should eat normally. She looked at me in surprise and asked whether she may eat macaroni with tomatoes. I told her: “Of course, just don’t exaggerate!”

Dragica came to therapy three times, but never kept the energy, which was very unusual. That meant that additional strong causes existed. I examined her apartment at distance and discovered many different objects that affected her harmfully. When I asked her what she had in her apartment that created such an unpleasant energy picture, she said that she lived with her friend and his mother, who travelled around the world and brought some souvenirs. To the next therapy, she brought a great amount of objects that mostly had a bad energy, while some of them had a multilevel system of magical programme as well. I kept these objects to block their action and make them inactive, which required many days of neutralisation.

After cleaning of the apartment and objects, Dragica kept energy for some time, or better to say, her energy increased and decreased. I discovered that she was affected by esoteric magic. When I told her directly that she visited an esoteric therapist and that she should not hide such thing from me, she answered frightened that she really went once to a bioenergy therapist in the neighbourhood. She also said that this person followed her around all the time and called her to come over to his place for biotherapies, massages and treatments. I proposed her the courses on life-cosmic energy in order to help herself and learn how to resist the violent bioenergy therapist at the energy level. I also told her to avoid him during the treatment, all until her recovery. She was very scared, because all of this was simply too much for her, and so she brought her younger sister

to the next therapy. She wanted to know whether her sister had the same illness, although it was not visible in her case.

Later, she told me that she felt relaxed after the first therapy, as if someone took off the burden from her shoulders. Although the skin did not heal completely on the joints and there were problems, she alleviated them with the balms received from Irena, which enabled her to bear physical efforts in an easier way and to sleep well.

Several months after the treatment, Dragica showed up at the check therapy. She had a healthy skin and told me that she was happy. Everything went better for her, although she could not believe in her recovery. She moved to her own apartment, continued studies and got a job. She commented on my therapies: “Transformations described in the first book on life-cosmic energy as rules help me the most. With them, I solve difficulties in health and positively influence the results of exams at the faculty, and relations at work and among friends. I carry the book in my purse all the time and use it so much that it has become all worn-out.” I joked and offered her to exchange the old book with a new one.

8.9 Glands and Fluids

Glands in the organism excrete certain chemical components, necessary for normal functioning of the organs and body systems. The majority are observed and treated as part of a certain organ, so independent intervention or treatment is rarely necessary. Nevertheless, individual therapy is more often needed to the ovaries, the pancreas on account of diabetes, and the thyroid gland, whose action I already presented when describing certain organs and systems of their healing.

By measuring the percentage of fluid regulation in the body, we can evaluate the state of the organism, e.g. an estimate of water helps to assess obesity. Also, sugar regulation and level of cholesterol in the blood give an idea of the state and point to potential illness in relation to the regulation and functioning of the corresponding glands. The majority of these measurements of the fluid state and regulation of the gland action are performed during regular examinations and first therapies of the energy and physical body, because independent controls are unnecessary.

8.10 End of Life or Death

Birth, life and death represent part of the process, guided and corrected by the soul. Only few things depend on us, on our views of existence on Earth and our desires for long and happy life. Humans discovered a long time ago that they have a kind of a clock inside which counts off their days of life, and when it stops, people die. When physical body is in question, death appears in different forms, disregarding whether the clock stopped or not. That gives us arguments that a person himself contributes to a great extent to his premature end of life, i.e. he dies before the stopping of his clock and expected natural death in old age.

In the contemporary world, we can barely find cases of natural death: the majority ends their life due to an illness or accident. We could understand this as destiny of individuals and desire of their souls to abandon their bodies, being pressed by external influences to do so. In the natural way, the soul leaves the body when the latter is old and inactive and gives no more possibilities to the soul to learn something new. Physically, natural death appears when a person simply goes to bed and dies after some days, i.e. falls asleep forever. Death is the state when the soul leaves the human body.

Decision of the soul to leave the body and to cause premature death is inevitable in the cases when living conditions forcibly change, which the soul did not expect. For instance, if someone moves from warm areas to the north into cold regions, while the soul did not expect such moving, there is a great probability that such person would get an illness, have an accident or die. In such case, the soul disagrees with the moving. Since there is nothing to learn in the new conditions, the soul leaves the body and causes death, which appears due to a misunderstanding between the ego and the needs of the soul in this world. I can freely say that the soul is burdened with our education and knowledge acquired through life, which our ego executes as an independent functioning of the human being and decision-making about living conditions on the basis of experience, by which it changes the conditions of life. If those new conditions are not accepted by the soul, it accelerates the process of growing old of the physical body or causes death by some event. Scientific researches confirm this kind of relationship between the soul and the body and reveal the fact that a human could live two times longer if those two factors were harmonised, i.e. if the humans did not shorten their lives by their own disharmony with natural laws.

This second case of the soul leaving the body before the time of natural death requires from the therapist to systematically analyse and ascertain the cause of such state and to prevent the process of premature death by prompt intervention. If a person digs his own grave and lives shortly, it is hard to help him, because he can realise his wishes according to his will, independently and in many ways. However, in the cases when the organism is affected by someone else or, in other words, when someone else causes illnesses and premature death, such evil individual commits an energy crime, because he changes the living conditions into something unacceptable to the soul, which no longer wishes to live in such body and leaves it by causing death. Such cases are most frequent, so we can freely call such procedure “energy crime or murder”, untouchable for the legal system due to the lack of evidence on the physical level.

During my long-standing practice, measurements of many premature deaths have confirmed the fact that each of these sudden endings of life was related to human factor and its negative energy influence. The most dangerous causes of severe illness and appearance of death are based on protocols of spells, malediction, magic, malice, dominance, vampirism and the like. The influence of these protocols destroys the energy system of the organism, the body assumes a status of abnormal functioning, and the consequences are severe illness, the soul’s abandonment of the useless body and death of the organism.

We have not learned much through the history, we have not learned how to protect from negative actions of individuals. We are even unaware that such protection exists, due to the incorrect relationship between society and religion. The Church demanded obedience, and the society requested material evidence, which in my opinion was alright, since otherwise we would still be hunting witches. The evidence of such actions was visible, but unprovable and could not be taken into consideration. On the other hand, one of the strongest and most massive black magic organisations has developed in all countries of the world and in all structures of the society. It is characteristic that this organisation operates in different forms. Simultaneously, there is an incredible harmony of complementation and understanding among them, which in other words is mutual work of black magicians who disregard their political, religious or linguistic differences.

8.-27.Mira, sister of my friend from school, lives in the small town of Muo in the suburb of Kotor. She came for treatment because she had difficulties due to a car accident. She barely maintained balance and her head hurt

very badly. Although she frequently asked doctors for help, medicine was unable to help her. She was not able to explain her situation, because she lost her husband in the first accident, while in the second, she hung head first from the crashed car over a precipice for four hours. Her employers wrote her off already and now she was requesting a disability pension.

Examinations, along with energy and physical therapy, showed that Mira had a healthy organism. The brain had insufficient energy, so I asked her to show me the exact source of the headache. She placed her hand across the middle of the head, raised her hair and I could see that her skin was red on the whole right half and partially on the left half of the head. I searched for the main cause of her accident and ascertained that she had strong influence of black magic in the form known in Bosnia. Examination at distance showed that the same protocol of black magic was placed in her apartment, in her crashed car and her working place.

During the treatment, Mira cooperated with great difficulties. That urged me to eliminate all causes of illness as soon as possible, especially headaches that constantly affected her. After therapy and cleaning of her apartment at distance, her headaches stopped, and her brain received and kept the energy. I asked her who among her family was from Bosnia and told her that this person negatively affected her and was the main cause of her accidents. These words surprised her and, I assume, offended her a little, because she harshly answered: "No one from my closer or wider family is from Bosnia." I did not give in and added that this person lived thirty kilometres west of her apartment. All this was obviously too much for her, so she told me that I made a mistake and left.

Three days after our first meeting, Mira came to me and already started to apologise at the door. She said that she reacted imprudently during the last visit by saying she had no family member from Bosnia, because she had a cousin in Herceg Novi who was married to a woman from Bosnia. What was even more interesting, that woman told her directly after the first accident and death of her husband: "You are next." Others did not understand her, nor took her seriously, but laughed at her declaration instead. She reacted angrily and said that she was paying twenty German Marks every month, so she could cause evil to others, while remaining unharmed herself. Mira said to me: "Please forgive me. When I told my

sisters at home how I felt at your therapy and what you told me at the end, they reminded me of that event, which entirely coincided with all your words, even the location was correct. Herceg Novi is approximately thirty kilometres west of my apartment by air.”

I taught her how to establish internal resistance against the action of negative energies of the malicious person mentioned. Her headaches and redness disappeared and she felt so good that she decided to visit her relatives in America, which I approved and proposed her to go out of her misfortunate environment as soon as possible. When she returned from the other side of the ocean, she got a freelance job in Kotor. I met her downtown. She felt awkward, because she did not know how to express her gratitude. I joked and invited her for a coffee, which made her feel even more awkward...

Let us summarise all the cases into a conclusion to this chapter: the causes of premature death are always related to magical action of individuals or groups who act against and affect the victim. In the majority of cases, the members of this secret organisation are responsible for premature death, and their “work” or success in the killing of the victim has a high financial price. Not surprisingly, there is a rumour that black magicians are very persistent and can destroy every organism, regardless of its health state, during the time period of only one year. Black magicians are convinced that they perform selection among people in the name of God, in order to purify the human race and make it healthy (that was also what Hitler believed). They believe in such principles, feel very proud of their actions and expect reward from God. Such expectations are present in all perverted sects, although they behave quietly and kindly toward everyone, and think how lucky some people are to be still alive. There is only one question: “Who gave them the right to do that?” They consider themselves to be divine executioners, as if God was unable to punish or reward someone according to personal wishes or merits, but really needed them instead.

Their pride of chosen people and conviction that they perform divine acts exceed all boundaries of reason. If you want to assure yourself in the abovementioned statements, you should witness some of their victim’s funerals, i.e. every premature or sudden death, and you will see their celebration and joy of victory expressed at the funeral, as well as kindness toward everyone, because they think that they have been gracious towards those who are still alive. An old rule, which could be read in all books of such literature, is that black magicians

only respect one thing, which is a same counterattack on their magic protocols, i.e. paying them back in kind, since all other human gestures, proposals and convictions not to do evil only make them sneer.

Parallel with the development of the magic system for destructing the human energy system, human bodies have developed their own defence system, as well as quick rules that enable neutralisation and repair the damage caused to the victims. With those rules, success is very good; an active cooperation of the victim in the creation of internal resistance is needed, as well as constant work of the therapist, which enables strengthening of the energy system, up to the moment when negative programmes of black magicians lose their destructive effect and become ineffective, and destruction of the organism is prevented.

9. REPRODUCTION

One of the most powerful laws of nature is certainly the law on preservation of species, in other words the law on reproduction. There are many cases where women found partners in the most difficult living conditions, such as concentration camps, poverty, hunger, desert regions and similar unpleasant circumstances that burdened them. Mother's care of the child has no boundaries and obstacles. There are known cases when the mother showed supernatural strength when saving her child's life, e.g. she raised a very heavy object, which in normal circumstances could not be raised by several healthy men.

Although women have been underestimated in numerous cultures and social systems, and have lost their rights in comparison to men, their role on Earth is divine and immortal, because they preserve the species and enable the human kind to survive on this planet. Men give a certain contribution in the preservation of species in the beginning, as well as later in the protection of the family and children, but their role is not so great to give them justification to govern and decide in the family and social structures.

We could freely say that nature took care of everything to guarantee a successful reproductive system and preservation of life on Earth.



Amorous passion and pleasure in sex are the advertising part of the reproductive process.



Through historical periods, different social and religious classes tried to make use of resistance to sexual intercourses and orgasm, but as known today, they did not succeed. Such case is visible in church prohibitions that relate to priests and celibacy, i.e. sexual renunciation. Today, this renunciation lost its value to the extent that even the highest members of the church hierarchy try to understand the violation of this prohibition and not to punish sexual intercourse. Under other spirituality concepts, in almost all directions of spiritual development, individuals are also advised to retain sexual energy and use it properly for investment of energy into spiritual development. Of course, there are also known cases where spiritual leaders ordered the believers to restrain from sexual intercourses for the sake of divine principles, while those same leaders were sexual maniacs.

It is hard to understand that “spiritually” developed individuals and declared “abstainers” forbid this divine principle and pleasure in sex. Even harder to understand is the fact that some spiritual teachers do not know that individual spiritual development is not endangered by sexuality and that sexuality is a divine principle and a natural law that should not be denied, because in that way we act against the basic law of existence. Spiritually developed people should reach the level of maturity and feed their sexual energy; however, they need to control sexual energy and live normally, but by no means should they take an oath of sexual abstinence as a kind of sacrifice and contribution to their spiritual development, because it has nothing in common with that and even less depends on that.

9.1 Insemination

Insemination of the future mother, i.e. conception and creation of a child performed at the physical level, is directly under guidance and governance of the child’s soul. Pregnancy will not take place if the child’s soul does not accept the partners, the man and the woman, as its parents. Similarly, the child’s soul will not choose partners as its parents if they committed a crime on the spiritual level, i.e. a severe violation of natural laws. In medical practice, we may find many cases of artificial insemination of women that gave no positive results. However, usage of systematic therapy with life-cosmic energy for curing of non-pregnancy that I already described, i.e. treatment of non-pregnancy with a previous exclusion of the causes and treatment of both partners at spiritual level, already gives a positive result after a few therapies and leads to insemination and pregnancy.

9.-1. Jožica called me by the phone and asked to come to therapy. I apologised to her because all my terms were full and proposed her to come next week. Her husband called the next day and said that Jožica felt very sick. She had strong pains in the area of the uterus, so strong that she fainted. I was not able to understand why they called me in this situation instead of an emergency ambulance. Nevertheless, I told him to bring her immediately.

Jožica told me that, by ultrasound examination, doctors discovered a partition in her uterus which had to be removed as soon as possible, so they scheduled her for an operation. When I asked her why she sought

help from me and not at the gynaecological clinic, she said that she knew what they would say and postpone the treatment, so she rather listened to the advice of her friend and my former patient who had a similar problem in the uterus, which I cured. She added that she recently married and wanted to finish studies and find a good job, since they had no good conditions for starting a family. Her two good friends had kids and she visited them regularly. She made a sick grimace on her face, because she bore unbearable pains and cramps all morning.

Examination showed that Jožica had damaged genes from her father. She experienced a nervous breakdown four years ago and the spirit of a dead person resided in her. She was familiar to me from somewhere, so I asked whether she lived in Celje and she nodded. It came to my memory that Jožica was a daughter of my friend, who died of stomach cancer. I warned her that she possessed his dead soul on her shoulder. She started to cry and could not speak. She listened to my advice through tears. I told her to thank her father in thoughts for all beautiful things and to forgive him for all that was bad, and thus leave his soul to go its way.

My internal examination showed that there was a partial partition in the uterus canal. After energy and physical therapy, I removed it by the system of mental surgery. She came to the check therapy two more times. I discovered a strong negative energy source in her apartment, while her husband also inherited damaged genes from his ancestors. I cleaned the apartment from negative energies and showed the place of geo-pathological disturbances. I told her husband that his family was damned six years ago. He looked at me sadly and said that he lost both his parents at that time in a car accident.

After several days, Jožica phoned me to say that her pains in the lower part of the stomach disappeared and she felt happy, strong and content. After a year, she e-mailed me her photo with a baby in her arms. They got a lovely daughter.

9.-2. I caught sight of a short woman in front of me. Her moves were athletic, while her face had a childish smile. I asked her what was wrong with her. Ines came from Ljubljana. She was a healthy woman, but still had no children, although she was already thirty-seven years old. She had a good

relationship with her husband. He had an underpaid job, but she worked at a ministry, which provided them with a comfortable living. It seemed that she assumed a man's role in the house and had an attitude of a man, so I told her that our grandmothers already had grandsons in her age and if she wanted to have children, she had to assume the role of a woman and mother in the family, in other words to accept men as they are and not to assume their role. I told her to pay attention to children's things, such as wardrobe and toys, and to play with them and read some literature for children, in order to obtain more tenderness.

Examination of her energy and physical body showed that she was a healthy woman, except for her narrowed right oviduct. I asked her whether she had menstrual pains every second menstrual cycle and she answered positively, so I enlarged her deformed oviduct by means of mental surgery. I passed to the level of the souls and ascertained that the child's soul accepted her as its mother, but did not accept her husband as its father. I told her that and proposed her to bring her husband the next time, because I had to treat him on the level of the souls. She shook her head, which meant that it would not be easy to persuade him, but said she would try.

She showed up after two days. She knocked on the door, almost jumped into my room, closed the door behind her and whispered to me that she persuaded her husband, but asked me to be more considerate in the conversation with him. I explained to her that I do not hide anything. My behaviour toward the patient is a kind of verbal therapy and I am familiar with the pain caused by the truth. I base the treatment on real diagnoses, which means that her husband would have to endure all that and to hear about his damaged genes. The most important thing was to find out whether he wanted children, and not whether he believed in my therapy. She called her husband to enter the room for therapy. He entered with a gloomy face, looked around and waited for some happening or a surprise. I explained to him my activities and performance of therapy with life-cosmic energy. I added that his ancestors and relatives from the male line had no male successors, because all are sterile or unmarried, while women are sickly in the majority of cases. His personal problem was exactly the same. In other words, that was the reason why he had no children with his wife, who was a healthy woman.

Ines was surprised, because her husband listened to me very carefully the whole time. She was especially surprised by his reaction when I told him that he was inactive in sexual relation and life in general, that he had no wish to do something useful or to find a better job. She nodded and made me know me that this was true. They both wanted to continue with the treatment. The husband decided to cooperate and told me that a year ago he visited a doctor who discovered that his sperms were slow and without vital strength. I answered him that this diagnosis confirmed my findings, but, nevertheless, healing had good prospects and so I performed both therapies. The treatment of their souls went smoothly and without problems, which meant that the patients were pure and without personal sins at the spiritual level. Ines applied for the course on life-cosmic energy. After completing the courses, she declared that she freed herself from all fears and traumas that tormented her even in her dreams.

After ten months, Ines called by the phone and asked me to help her with the delivery, in order to avoid strong pains. She added that her husband changed, started to care for the family and got a new and much better job. A bit joking and a bit telling the truth, she added that she did not regret not changing him with a neighbour or a postman, which I proposed her before in a joke in order to solve her non-pregnancy in the case her husband was infertile.

Once, after a walk, Ines visited me with her husband and their son. The husband carried little Viktor in his arms and cheerfully awaited the end of our conversation. She told me that after the delivery she had problems with her breasts and almost lost her milk. But she remembered the life-cosmic energy and her knowledge gained at the course, and helped herself by means of instructions from the second book. She had enough milk the next day already, and her breasts hurt less. We parted and I was pleased to see her healthy, happy and joyful just like a child receiving a beautiful toy.

- 9.-3.** Thirty-four year old Vesna from Novo Mesto had an unsuccessful marriage, in which she gave birth to a daughter. The marriage to a man with whom she got along well did not satisfy her, because they could not have more children. She brought to therapy her daughter Ema who was twelve years old at that time, in order to help her with life-cosmic energy

to achieve better results in the school and to be more cheerful. She often had stomach aches and headaches and could not concentrate at lectures, she stopped being friendly to her friends and had no wish to make her homework.

Partial examination showed that Ema's immune system was crushed and under a strong negative influence of esoteric source. I called her mother into the room, reported the causes of the daughter's bad state and asked her what she was doing to influence negatively her own daughter, since she destroyed her energy system and made Ema very sick. The mother said that she lost her job and the only thing she could do to survive was to start massaging, foretelling the future and looking into cards. To earn some money, she also painted different motives on silk by order. Along with the difficult work that maximally exhausted her, she lived through hard moments and quarrels with her partner. She explained that she ate macrobiotic food, since she could not digest anything else. She gave the same food to her daughter.

I had to perform parallel treatment of the mother and the daughter. I had to recover their lost health and repair the existing consequences that still did not leave permanent marks on the organisms, as well as to ascertain how to help Vesna with her conception and pregnancy. I advised Vesna to stop foretelling the future and with uncontrolled nutrition, as well as to give Ema normal food by all means. Already after several days, she called and said that she got along great with her partner, she could not believe what this therapy did for her, she ate normally and had no longer any special problems in the family.

Two months after the therapy, Vesna called again. She was happy due to her pregnancy, but started to bleed and sought help from the gynaecologist. I told her that she did the right thing to seek help from the gynaecologist, but she answered that the doctor thought it would be difficult for her to keep the embryo and that she would probably have a miscarriage. That was why she asked for my help. Examination at distance showed that she had a weak genetic structure inherited from her grandmother, and her pregnancy was unstable. However, the main cause of the poor state and bleeding was a strong magical protocol placed two days earlier. I told her that and asked her what she did lately. She said that she visited her relatives, whose neighbour, an energy therapist, offered to give her

energy in order to bear pregnancy more easily. I warned her that she should never accept imprudent things, such as the influence of unknown energies on the embryo, because such thing is unacceptable and can be very dangerous. At the worst, she should decide to get the treatment from some other therapist, not from me. She was very offended by my words.

After six months of pregnancy, Vesna visited me and brought in gratitude a beautiful picture with an esoteric motive, painted on silk, and asked me to examine her husband, because he felt bad and very nervous. The husband did not appear sick, except for his disturbed energy system. I cured and recovered his healthy state. He immediately reacted in a way he described as inhaling with full lungs and his face regained colour.

Vesna gave birth to a son. Ema was in the high school which she alone chose and studied well. After therapies, the family established a good mutual understanding. Vesna thanked me for this result and state in the family. She also finished her studies, got a better job and stopped foretelling the future and using esoteric techniques. At the end, she promised to paint one more picture with an esoteric motive on silk in gratitude and memory, but has still not fulfilled her promise. That stayed in words, since she now has three children and many obligations.

9.2 Pregnancy

Women are healthy enough to develop a normal child in their reproductive system. Therefore, it is wrong to affect pregnant women with some special or additional influences. Any additional energy influences on pregnant women are also wrong. There is an enormous number of cases that confirm the known fact that the child will be born defective or later have serious health difficulties if the mother is affected with different alternative “therapeutic” techniques. Similarly, an active influence of magic causes permanent difficulties in the development of a child, as well as irreparable damages that cause such children to rarely or barely survive over three to five years, although the parents make uncompromising efforts to recover their child’s health.

Traditional medicine is equipped and qualified enough to offer full support to pregnant women. That is why I mentioned that additional treatments of pregnant women are unhealthy. Some medical treatments, applied because of bleeding and fear of miscarriage, give no good results, but these are negligible

failures in comparison to other effects of pregnancy care. The basic rule is that we should not influence pregnant women with alternative techniques. Pregnant women should have regular medical checks and respect the useful guidance which the medicine prescribes to all pregnant women.

9.-4. Barbara came to therapy from Bohinj, with a great desire to have three children. She had a girl, with whom she experienced difficult pregnancy. After the girl's birth, Barbara was unable to become pregnant again. After two months of pregnancy, she would bleed and lose her embryo – a spontaneous abortion happened every time. She tried to preserve pregnancy by visiting doctors every time she bled, but nothing helped. On the contrary, she had a miscarriage after each medical intervention, especially after she received an injection. She tried every medical herbal tea, but unsuccessfully as well. She also said that her health was not so good, because she caught cold very easily. The surroundings bothered her, especially her job in the family company, where each problem of the company caused family quarrels.

The first examination showed that her family was becoming extinct due to the negative influence of genetic damage on the father's side, i.e. "white plague", caused by a protocol of spell and malediction that affected several generations over a long period. I assumed that the family had no more male descendants, and that women are of poor health. She confirmed and added that there were no males in her family on the father's side after her brother died recently of a heart attack. He had a family, but remained without children. Since the therapy and check-ups take nine months, I advised her to take the course on life-cosmic energy in order to learn to control her health state herself during pregnancy. I also told her to call me immediately in all critical states, such as beginning of bleeding, in order to remove any causes of magic action and enable her to maintain the pregnancy.

Further treatment showed that Barbara was under an additional influence of negative energies, which disturbed her and made her health very fragile. I had to examine her apartment, neutralise all negative energies, remove programmed energies from all objects, statues, pictures and jewellery and treat all family members, because their mutual relationships were not good. Barbara completed the course and started to train transformations for beginners. After a short while, she declared that she got pregnant and

felt wonderful. Quarrels in the house stopped when she reconciled with her parents. From that moment, the family company functioned without everyday quarrels.

She was in the second month of pregnancy, when she informed me by the phone that she prepared herself to go to the hospital with her husband, because she started to bleed. I immediately examined her energy state and ascertained that she was under a strong influence of negative energy directed against pregnancy, which was performed by her aunt by means of the system of prayers. I blocked the negative energies by the system of work at distance, recovered the energy state of her body and once again checked the energy state of the system and organs of her organism, which were healthy and functioned excellently. Only an hour passed when Barbara called again to say that they returned home from the doctor, because the bleeding stopped. I called Barbara and her husband to visit me. I told them that she became healthy after my treatment, but her difficulties originated from incorrect prayers, most likely performed by her aunt, who prayed every day for her. They should carefully ask the aunt to stop praying for her during the pregnancy. Barbara should create an internal resistance against her aunt as well, in accordance with the system that she learned at the course on life-cosmic energy.

Barbara called me two more times because of the bleeding, so I had to intervene again and neutralise negative influences. Her aunt did not listen to anyone and continued with everyday prayers, so I had to treat her too in order to reduce the influence of her prayers on Barbara and to help Barbara to defend herself against her by internal resistance. She endured pregnancy well, mostly thanks to transformations that she learned during the course. She had some slighter problems with the baby's position that were soon solved by means of energy therapy. Barbara gave birth to a healthy girl.

9.3 Delivery

The critical moment experienced by all babies is the moment of birth. A new situation appears in that moment due to the transfer from one living environment to another. A new way of life creates a strong stress in every newborn infant. The child starts to breathe and usually cries loud, giving the signal that everything is fine. Sometimes, in the maternity rooms, newborn

infants are tapped on the back or behind in order to accelerate the beginning of breathing. We should know that this affects the child badly, because along with the stress that already happened, the baby also gets other consequences that appear later – severe consequences in the respiratory organs. All sensors begin to work and create additional stress by appearance of light in the eyes and sound in the ears. The child should become accustomed to them as soon as possible. It regulates the light shock by keeping the eyes closed as much as possible. However, the child is not able to regulate the sound. The staff in the maternity rooms should take that into consideration and protect newborn infants from strong sound shocks.

Practice confirms the fact that most problems appear due to the causes originating from negative energies, which may influence a woman giving birth from different sources and represent a great risk for successful birth. I may freely say that the birth will pass without difficulties if the woman giving birth has no negative energies directed against her. Similarly, the child will be in great danger not to survive the birth if the woman giving birth is under a negative influence of spells, malediction or magic. There are many recorded cases of people who came to me asking for help because their relative had difficulties while giving birth and had to be treated at distance, and the negative energies directed against her neutralised. Afterwards, the birth would pass successfully.

The child may as well be in danger after the birth, if influenced by negative energies of human source that usually block certain functions in the organism, such as breathing or blood circulation. A very frequent question at the courses on life-cosmic energy is how to help the woman giving birth with such energy to overcome certain problems. After the therapy with life-cosmic energy, a woman gives birth normally and without problems. We even have cases when a woman gave a normal birth after life-cosmic energy therapy, although she was forbidden to give birth due to her medical problems and was planned for a caesarean section.

9.-5. I had a chance to follow and compare two future mothers in their first pregnancy. They lived in different regions. The first pregnant woman was in late years for pregnancy. She medically treated her hips for a long time and doctors advised her not to become pregnant, because she could not bear the pregnancy. After a long-standing medical treatment, I treated her with life-cosmic energy and cured her weak health state. The other pregnant woman, whom I did not treat, was ten years younger and had

the delivery scheduled almost at the same time as the first one. Since the medical diagnosis predicted a difficult pregnancy and delivery for the older woman, the doctors told her to await delivery with a caesarean section, while the other one had no predictable difficulties and the doctors considered her pregnancy and delivery completely normal and without problems.

Both pregnant women had normal pregnancy without special interventions, except for several unusual psychological problems related to adapting to a new family member, since they awaited their first child. They had regular medical checks, visited courses for inexperienced mothers, and the first one had an examination at her orthopaedist just in case.

The first pregnant woman who I treated delivered a daughter in two hours in a normal way, although her pregnancy was not advised according to the medical diagnosis and she had the option to give birth by means of a scheduled caesarean section. The other pregnant woman who I did not treat, but only controlled, was a healthy woman. Nevertheless, her delivery became complicated and doctors had to perform a caesarean section in order to save her and her child.

I made a systematic analysis for both mothers and ascertained that the first one had a healthy energy system and therefore delivered the child without problems, although she medically treated her hips and was of considerable age. However, the other woman was under influence of magic, placed on delivery, and therefore experienced a blockage, so the doctors properly decided to perform a caesarean section for the safety of the mother and the child. Examination showed that she was under influence of magic placed by her mother-in-law for a long time. Discord in the family implied everyday quarrels, in which this pregnant woman received fears and traumas. The first pregnant woman lived in a peaceful family and experienced no similar problems.

I know many cases in which, after a certain time, a newborn infant got various symptoms of illnesses, such as different allergies, or digestive, respiratory and nervous difficulties. Such problems often represent trauma for the family or tragedy in the case of death. In such cases, doctors propose parents to have another child. The majority bravely bear the tragedy of the loss of their

newborn and reconcile to their fate. However, there are many cases in which such disagreeable tragedies leave permanent consequences on the mother, as well as strong trauma and fear of her next pregnancy.

I made an analysis of the energy state of the mother and the child for the majority of cases in which the child did not survive the delivery. I was surprised with the result, because only few children died during the delivery due to a physical injury, genetic consequence or damage. More than eighty percent of newborn infants died due to negative energies of human source, which affected the child after its birth and caused its death. Some mothers had a damaged energy system because of the magic influence upon them, and therefore accidentally contributed to the cause of tragedy and death of the child. However, such cases were only few.

My knowledge that the mother and the child are endangered by human factor, i.e. influence of malicious people, urged me to establish a special system of delivery procedure, as well as the control of the energy state for the protection of the delivery procedure, in order to protect the mother and the child. It would be difficult to describe all cases of cooperation at the energy level during so many deliveries. In any case, the influence of life-cosmic energy has always given good results.

9.4 Breasts

Organs that are significant for the creation and development of a new being are certainly the ovaries and breasts. In normal insemination and pregnancy, i.e. when artificial insemination is unnecessary, the ovary enables the ovum to mature and be inseminated by the sperm, while the breasts have the task to provide food to the child. I have already written on this subject and gave significant information, but I have not described problems with breasts of a pregnant woman.

When a woman is not pregnant, her breasts are in a kind of a preparatory state: they do not produce milk, but are a live and functional organ in the body, which requires special care and maintenance. The majority of fluids move in the organism through vessels by means of the movement of body organs, and the direction of circulation is dictated by vein valves. The same thing happens in the breasts, but women very often block that indispensable circulation by

wearing bras, which unable free movement of the breasts, as well as fluid circulation through the vessels. In the majority of cases, such circulation is completely interrupted, so the fluid gathers in one place in the breast, creating swellings and solid growths that hurt when touched and create an unpleasant feeling. Growths represent a great danger to women, because they can get infected and then demand surgical intervention, or they become the source of the cells of incurable diseases.

Practice has shown that the majority of patients, even ninety-five percent of all female patients who were treated with life-cosmic energy for a growth in their breasts, recovered after only a few therapies, with the laying-on of hand being used simultaneously. Because of that, I think that growths in breasts are not cancerous and there is only a small percentage of cases where we find that the breasts are under the influence of a severe disease. I know many women whose breasts were surgically removed, while later it was proven that the growth was not cancerous and that the diagnosis was incorrect. It is strange that medicine often diagnoses smaller or larger growths in breasts as metastases, breast cancer and the final stage of this disease. Nevertheless, in spite of that, the energy therapy removes such growths after a few treatments. Many women who experienced energy treatment later attended courses on life-cosmic energy and maintained their breasts healthy by means of the knowledge gained. I can assert here that it is no longer possible for their breasts to get some severe illness.

It is not needless to mention the consequences of education and feeling of intimacy among women regarding the breasts which cause shame, shyness and negative effects in relation to regular maintenance and examination of this sensitive and significant organ. Similarly, it is necessary to be cautious with mechanical blows on the breasts, which could have happened a short while ago or in the past, since such places become very sensitive and need preventive treatment with life-cosmic energy.

9.-6. By recommendation of their friends, Ljubica and her husband came to an energy examination. Frightened and much tormented, she hardly said that they came from the Clinical Centre in Ljubljana, where the doctors stated that she had cancer on her left breast and must be urgently operated. This diagnosis terrified Ljubica, because she visited the doctor for another matter – she just wanted to have examined sudden pains in her left hand. The examination of the energy and physical body showed a high presence

of markers, i.e. sick cancerous cells in the organism, and her immune system broke down and lost energy. I explained to her that the damaged genes inherited from her mother and father were the main cause of her weak state, and that such damage to the DNA structure is a strong cause for the appearance of an incurable illnesses which is usually fatal. Damaged genes appear through the influence of spells and malediction and are inherited by the ancestors. They get activated in individuals by means of magic protocols. The cells with deformed genes represent no danger to the organism and human life; such person can also die of old age. Danger to the organism appears if the cells with an incorrect genetic structure start to act and develop in the organism, which is not in accordance with the functioning of the human body. They act as strangers in our body, they use our organism to grow and thus they slowly, but surely destroy it.

The development and action of these cells is caused by a magic protocol of the same intensity as spells and malediction.

Ljubica was a successful businesswoman who had experienced many difficult moments and therefore she listened to my advice very carefully. It was obvious that she could hardly believe that anyone could cure her breast. She doubted everything, especially the possibility that she could be healthy again.

The next phase of the treatment passed normally: I removed the influence of spells, malediction and magic, repaired genetic damages in all cells and for everyone in her family, and checked her apartment, where I ascertained that she partially slept on geo-pathological disturbances. I had to neutralise negative energy actions from various figures, icons, pictures and jewellery.

Ljubica cooperated well during the treatment and immediately rearranged her apartment, moving the bedroom furniture to the living room. She applied for the course on life-cosmic energy. The causes for the illness disappeared, so I started to treat the breast with the system of mental cleaning of all fluids in the organism and cured all her fears and traumas originating in the past.

After the first course, at the end of lectures, meditations and conversations, she commented on her experience and said that she felt reborn, as if

awakened from a deep dream. Good results of her treatment were visible. She called after a month and declared that her left arm hurt no more; she felt no growths in her breast and could not express enough her great gratitude for regained health. Also, her family finally found peace. She was in a good mood and really felt healthy and happy as never before. Her final results from the hospital were negative on cancerous cells; the doctors could not explain the results and gave no smart comment.

One of the topics discussed at all courses on life-cosmic energy is the nutrition of the child after birth, the influence of milk and aura of the mother on the child's aura, development, as well as talent, or the system of increasing the child's intelligence quotient through education and upbringing. Up to the age of three or four, a child spontaneously sees the aura of people and recognises individuals according to their aura. Approximately until the age of seven, the child's aura is similar to that of the mother. Children react exclusively and behave by imitating adult actions and find it difficult to accept orders, prohibitions and physical blows, which they cannot understand. Especially physical blows, which children have not experienced or lived through yet, leave severe consequences on their psyche and talent. This is not strange, since such "system of education" is usually used for animal training. We need to give our love to the child and show it everything, i.e. all acts and consequences of certain actions, so the child can gain as much experience as possible until it reaches the age of seven, when the process of intelligence development ends.

9.-7. Maja, mother of three children, professional organiser of work and a thin and short woman, applied again for the course on life-cosmic energy after several years of break. That was not unusual, since many people re-attend the course due to their inactivity and oblivion. Maja told me that she listened to my lectures and guidance concerning children nutrition and compared them to advice given by paediatricians. The doctors told her that natural milk is less nutritious and weaker than the artificial milk, which can be dosed by plan, and that breasts become deformed after several months of feeding and the like. They also told her that the child should only be breastfed for a short period, only for several months after the birth. So she followed this advice and fed her first two babies with artificial food. Later, those two children had constant health problems and spent much time visiting doctors, and she felt very unhappy because she gave birth to such sickly children.

After completed the course on life-cosmic energy, she became pregnant again and gave birth to a healthy boy. She made the decision to nourish him exclusively by breastfeeding. Her son was now two years old. He had no special illnesses and developed normally. She was very happy to have such a healthy child. When I asked her when she stopped breastfeeding, she answered, surprised, that she still nourished him in that manner and had no intention to stop until he would be two and a half years old.

Also, when I asked her why she came again to my courses, which she passed very successfully, she said that she had neglected the knowledge gained and forgot the majority of the material learned and therefore wanted to resume this useful knowledge, as well as to tell all the attendants how useful it is to breastfeed. She particularly thanked me for her good health and health of her family. She declared that health is really happiness, and the biggest happiness is to live in a healthy family.

There are many similar cases of gratitude of patients cured through the therapies with life-cosmic energy. Here, I would only like to emphasize that all women who completed the course on life-cosmic energy during the pregnancy and used the advice given, transformations and procedures of treatment described, bore pregnancy and delivery without problems, and their children had no extreme illnesses and developed normally.

10. ENERGY CLEANING OF PREMISES

Harmful energies affect people and their organisms in all premises where they spend time. They block the functioning of the body organs. Practice has shown that such disturbances are always one of the significant causes of incurable diseases. The human organism is protected from these energies and usually does not feel them. Such energies only become harmful when a person spends a long time, eight hours for instance, in the place of their action, e.g. sleeping, working at a machine, counter or computer, and the like.

The body is resistant in such cases too and only gives in if these harmful geopathological energies affect it for several years. Because of this resistance we do not register the disturbances, we are unaware of how they affect us and forget their consequences on our organism. However, we cannot avoid them during house construction, arrangement of offices, counters and all those working places in which we spend time frequently or constantly.

Today, we cannot confidently say that we are acquainted with all negative influences of the Earth on our body. The existing scientific discoveries in that field, such as well-known disturbances of electromagnetic origin, are simply insufficient. Scientific circles lack explorations and studies on harmful energies in the environment, and there are also no visible discoveries in different specialised societies, such as dowsers. On the other hand, the information on such influence received through magazines, scripts and books is not understandable, often wrong, incomplete and in the majority of cases unusable in practice.

Therefore, I had to identify and set my own view and position, and define disturbances in different premises on the basis of my personal experience and knowledge about the causes for the development of severe diseases. With this intention and on this basis, I defined three parts in the first book on life-cosmic energy, each part with seven characteristic disturbances that have to be taken into consideration as causes of harmful influences on our organism. Individual disturbances in the points connecting the horizontal and vertical Earth networks cannot overcome the defence system of human organism and are not harmful to its health. They only become destructive to the energy system of the body when several different disturbances with maximal action meet in a certain point and start to act jointly.

The time in which disturbances become the cause of severe and incurable diseases depends on the number of different energies that act together in a certain point or in the circle of disturbances. There is a standardised rule that two disturbances in the same point – if we sleep or perform activities in such point for eight hours – affect us in the way that we get sick in the period of five to ten years. Three disturbances joined in one point accelerate the period of appearance of illness to three to seven years. We should also mention that geo-pathological disturbances affect approximately eighty percent of people, which means that twenty percent stay insensitive to such disturbances, and this information should be taken into consideration in therapeutic measurements and all members of the family should be checked.

When we search for the causes of severe diseases that appear due to spatial influence, the easiest way to receive the desired result is to measure these disturbances, which we divided into three groups: geo-pathological disturbances, energy bodies in the space and negative influences of the parcel on which the building is constructed. In that way, we enable systematic examination of the premises and avoid all negative energies that we are unable to neutralise or to neutralise in a certain place, i.e. make them pleasant for the environment.

In the process of measurement and cleaning at the energy level, a very useful advice is that the therapist should use a sketch or ground plan and gather data for the picture at distance; in practice, these data are important for complete analysis.

Very often, after energy cleaning of premises, there is a sudden appearance of disturbances that were not registered during the first examination. Such examples are characteristic of buildings or parcels on which energies act for a long time and in different time intervals, one above the other. That is why, during the cleaning, we most frequently register the strongest energies, and afterwards the weaker ones, which appear as if they were covered.

10.1 (I) Geo-Pathological Disturbances

Geo-pathological disturbances cannot be neutralised, because they are produced by Earth. Similar to magnetism, we can only defend against them by avoiding them. We take into consideration the following disturbances:

*

1. **Hartmann network** - **grid of lines running North-South and East-West;**
2. **Curry network** - **grid of lines running 45 degrees from the North-South direction;**
3. **Underground water flow** - **we measure the main flow and additional radiation;**
4. **Joints of tectonic or seismic plates** - **also, if they are outside the room;**
5. **Composition of the ground** - **geological structure, elements, metals;**
6. **Technical disturbances** - **mainly electromagnetic and mechanical;**
7. **Cosmic disturbances** - **generally, because they are undefined.**

*

We draw the networks for the complete apartment, and look for disturbances and points of joint action of several signals in one place. We should measure carefully the water flow and joints of seismic plates, because they may create several places of joint action in a single apartment, although that is a rare case. When we take into consideration that these disturbances only affect the human organism if we sleep on them, then it is enough that such negative fields are not in the bedroom. When the source of disturbances is in the bedroom, children's room or some other place in which we sleep, we must urgently move the beds to areas where there is no such radiation. The places of negative radiation radiate vertically with a diameter up to 2 m, so we can register them in all floors along the vertical line, regardless of the number of floors or height of the building.

Practice has shown that measurements of geo-pathological disturbances in the apartment and working place performed at distance by means of a ground plan are identical and give correct data on the sites measured. In numerous cases, when we ascertain disturbances in the bedroom, it is enough to propose the patient to move the bed to the room where such disturbances are not present. In all cases with patients who suffer from severe and incurable illnesses, we examine the apartment at distance by means of a ground plan and check again the situation on-site afterwards. We should check each detail twice, and separately examine the parcel on which the building was constructed.

10.-1. Vjera had around thirty years of age. She lived with her parents in Nova Gorica. When she came to therapy, she asked for help for her and her mother, who was retired. They both had health difficulties. Vjera suffered from constant inflammations of the reproductive organs and sharp pains in the lower part of the stomach, while her mother had a sick heart and painful legs that were often covered by open wounds due to burst veins.

The examination of the energy and physical body of Vjera and her mother showed that the main cause of their weak state of the organism was disturbances in their apartment. I proposed an immediate examination of the apartment to find the fields of influence of harmful energies and neutralise other disturbances in the apartment, since the measurement at distance showed that there were many. I also cured their energy and physical states of the energies and arranged the date on which the apartment would be checked.

I. First of all, I determined geo-pathological disturbances by measurement. In the middle of the bedroom, on the bed, I discovered a round field of negative radiation composed of four sources with a diameter of more than 1.5 m, which was a rare case and a very strong source for the appearance of illness. A water flow passed across the bedroom and across the whole house diagonally, from one corner to the other. In such cases, it is difficult to find a good place to sleep by rearranging the furniture, but I asked Vjera to try to rearrange it all the same, and to determine the place to sleep according to measurements. I proposed them to use the bedroom for ironing, storage and recreation.

II. There were many pictures, small statues, pendants and object in all rooms which I had to neutralise because of their negative radiation. There were additional negative influences of human source that I also had to neutralise. Afterwards, I expected everything would be fine, but my measurements showed that negative influences were still present, so something was wrong. I went downstairs to the basement rooms, in which her father once had a workshop, and discovered that those rooms had been damned, under influence of spell and malediction, since the time when her father worked there. In spite of difficulties, the malediction was successfully removed, so I went out of the house to check the parcel on which the house was built.

III. The house was built on a good location, which meant that in the past there were no churches, cemeteries or military camps, so I logically expected that my cleaning was done. However, measurements showed additional disturbances that originated from objects which are usually placed by various alternative “experts”. Vjera confirmed my findings and said that she recently asked help from a renowned and esteemed bioenergy therapist and dowser, who placed various protections in the form of plates, spirals and coils around the house, intending to neutralise the disturbances in the house, but the state after his action remained the same. According to her knowledge, there were no improvements. On the contrary, they had more and more problems after a certain time. I had to neutralise those unusable and weak protections, which are usually placed at random by different esoteric “experts” who have a naive idea that after their placement of protection everything would be fine and people would feel better.

After cleaning of the premises, the patients usually stop complaining about their health condition; they often call me to say that their situation changed, the apartment became a very pleasant and warm family house, while before the cleaning they literally ran away from it. That was not the case with Vjera. She called me each month and asked to help her mother at distance, since her legs still hurt due to wounds of burst veins, and the rhythm of her heart was unstable. That was unusual and I started to worry. I again searched for the possible causes of such a weak state of her mother.

First of all, I asked Vjera whether her mother moved her bed to another room. She reacted in panic and said that they still did not move it. She completed the courses on life-cosmic energy and knew that she must obey instructions, since this therapy has no consequences and treatment risks. She should know that I cannot help her if she does not take all that into consideration. I told her not to call me anymore, since spiritual components are not partial and have no medium variant. It can be one or the other, but there is no middle way.

After a short while, she called again and said that her mother slept in the living room, and her pains in legs stopped, her wounds completely dried and she stopped wearing bandages. Afterwards, she brought a plastic bag

containing a small round plate which her mother bought and kept under the rug for several years as protection against negative energies in the apartment. I kept the “protective” plate because it radiated with negative energies of different forms. As I have already mentioned, such objects need a longer time to be cleaned and neutralised completely.

Vjera later called again and said that her father was very unsatisfied when they moved him from the bedroom, but afterwards felt glad: he stopped waking up at night and felt fresh in the morning. These two things had not happened to him for a long time. The mother was satisfied and stopped complaining about her health. Vjera found a good job and they were all happy and satisfied.

10.-2.I spoke by the phone with Snežana, a woman with a pleasant voice. She was thirty-three years old and born in Bosnia. She met by chance her colleague from Podgorica, who gave her my number to call me because of her bad health state and asserted Snežana that I can surely help her and that she should call me by all means if she cannot overcome health problems. I wanted to stop that long introduction, so I asked her to tell me about her problem in brief. She continued by saying that she would pay as much as necessary, that she had no strength and could not breathe, something tightened her in the heart and throat, she felt dizzy, her hair was falling out and she was all swollen. Despite her care for health and selected food, she was unable to manage her job, which was not bad and brought her a good profit, she hardly communicated with her colleagues, she barely got along with her child, and her partner left her. She added that she was not able to keep any man for long by her side. I must admit that I hardly managed to interrupt the story of that woman, who talked and cried simultaneously. It seemed that she touched the bottom of hell, although I later found out that she was a strong woman, highly esteemed and renowned in the society.

I asked Snežana to call me in two hours, in order to make a detailed analysis of her health state in the meantime. I expressed my belief that her weak state of the organism can be treated. I told her that she must be aware that energy therapies, which include the state of the souls and treatment of genetic inscriptions, can never be paid enough, and that she was expected to give just a small compensation in order to equalize the

energies that she would receive. I also told her to calm down, because I would block the negative influences that made her life miserable. Already during the conversation, I discovered that she inherited damaged genes from her mother, which activated due to the action of esoteric magic on her organism. But that was not all, since I discovered additional influences of negative energies deliberately placed by evil people. I influenced her health state at distance: I blocked some harmful energies, neutralised others and performed the energy and physical therapy.

After two days, Snežana called to say that she felt reborn and easy, she started to smile, and everything would have been great and normal if she did not feel some strange sense of fear when entering her working premises, fear mixed with sadness that pressed her strongly. I repeated the check of her organism at distance, improved the defence system of her organism and promised her to clean, i.e. neutralise, her apartment and working premises as soon as I would return to Montenegro.

When I came to Podgorica, I examined the leased premises in which Snežana worked. The premises were under the negative influence of the water flow that passed through the whole space. There was a geo-pathological point of disturbance in the place where she had seats for her clients, who also confirmed that they really felt bad in that place. The premises were full of elementals and magic, and the whole space was under the influence of malediction against its owner. Snežana rearranged the working place and furniture on account of earthly disturbances, while I simultaneously neutralised and blocked the majority of negative energies and proposed her to check her apartment, because she said that she would look for new working premises.

The analysis of her apartment showed:

- I.** There was a point of geo-pathological disturbances in the corner of the bathroom, but it did not affect other rooms. The apartment was obviously at a good location.
- II.** The apartment was in a new building and the furniture was brand new. However, some strange smell was present in the rooms, something similar to a combination of decay and excrement. I ascertained that an unusual

event happened ten months ago in that apartment and asked Snežana about it. She said that at that time a known Moslem priest prayed in her apartment with the aim to protect the space and gave her some pieces of paper written in Arabic calligraphy, folded in a triangular form and wrapped with adhesive tape; he additionally performed certain rituals with water. Neutralisation of the activities of that Moslem priest, i.e. energies that negatively affected the residents, could not be performed by the normal procedure. That showed that a special protocol was used or certain energies were placed by a package system of placing harmful energies. Snežana told me that the Moslem priest came several times and performed numerous prayers, which I confirmed by measurements. I ascertained that the negative energies in the apartment originated from the influence of package folding and numerous ceremonies of the Moslem priest.

III. Her apartment and the whole building were built on a good location without visible disturbances that would harmfully affect the life of the residents. Generally, it is a rare case that such a large building is constructed on a good location without disturbances or different negative influences from the past.

Although I performed a complete treatment of Snežana's organism and recovered her energy, cleaned all premises and adapted them to normal dwelling, which gave good results, it seemed to me that Snežana's reactions were somewhat slow and she appeared uninterested, as if I did all that to someone else. That warned me and I entered the state of meditation which enables contact with the souls. I was surprised when I found out that Snežana had a very old and sick soul. It was clear to me that the Moslem priest knew the procedure of exchanging souls and that he exchanged her soul for the benefit of some older person. I asked Snežana whether that Moslem priest had a very old and sick mother. She confirmed that he mentioned that he was treating his sick mother.

After a very complicated and difficult therapeutic process and many checks, I succeeded to restore Snežana's soul. The process by which I returned her soul had to be done rapidly, otherwise Snežana would live and die as the mother of the Moslem priest. I taught her how to behave in relation to that man, so he could not discover that she was cured on the

level of souls, and how to create an internal energy resistance against his action and how to protect herself and resist everyone, so she would not permit evil people to harm her or even replace her soul, which she had unfortunately already experienced.

Snežana made a comment on her health state at the end of the treatment. Before the treatment, she felt as if drunk all the time, while now her state reminded her of the fluttering days of her youth, healthy and happy life.

10.1 (II) Energy Bodies in the Premises

In the majority of cases, we must neutralise all harmful radiations and influences that exist in the premises by means of the so-called direct procedure. Two kinds of special energies exist in the premises. The first kind is related to the energy of souls, which have to be prepared first, occasionally healed and afterwards sent to their journey, e.g. to heaven: these are elementals, unknown elementals, traumatic events, crimes and murders. The other group of harmful energies originate from human action. We have to find these energies and neutralise or unable them on-site. They are usually placed on the furniture, pictures, art objects or jewellery and related to the protocols of spells, malediction and magic.

*

- | | |
|--|---|
| 1. Elementals | - in the corners of rooms; |
| 2. Unknown elementals | - randomly in the premises; |
| 3. Traumatic events | - in the place of the event; |
| 4. Influence of the furniture | - on a piece or part of furniture; |
| 5. Influence of pictures,
art objects and jewellery | - on these objects; |
| 6. Crimes, murders | - in the place of the event; |
| 7. Spell, malediction and magic | - in the place where they are put. |

*

Throughout the history of the human kind, we may follow different forms of removal of those harmful energies, such as burning of objects, breaking or crushing of things and afterwards throwing them into deep or rapid waters, sprinkling of objects with water or fragrant oils, fumigating of rooms with

resins and the like. The majority of those neutralisations did not give positive results, since it is all the same to the action of harmful energies whether the object is whole or crushed, dry or fumigated, in the water or on the ground: energies will always act, because they do not depend on space or time. That simultaneously confirms the fact that throughout the history people knew well about the destructive action of the protocols of spells, malediction and magic, which in the majority of cases ended with the death of the endangered individual or his descendants, but they could not be protected with the above described processes of neutralisation, since they were unable to find the way to prevent or neutralise those negative actions. We get an impression that they were not aware of the failure of all these procedures, which they performed hoping to save someone's life, and therefore their trail got lost in time and they all died out.

A direct fight with harmful energies gives permanent, successful and positive results, but this procedure is very risky, dangerous to the therapist, and sometimes even fatal. I recommend to the therapists with life-cosmic energy not to use the system of direct fight with harmful energies of human source, except in the cases when such procedure is necessary for the health of the patient and in the period when the patient and the therapist are under divine or initiation protection. The procedure of direct fight exhausts the spiritual energy of the therapist and if he does not regain quickly this energy, he may get seriously ill or even die.

The most difficult phase in the procedure of neutralisation is certainly the blockage caused by the protocols of spells, malediction and magic, since it demands from the patient to redeem the sin that caused the protocol to be placed. Practice has shown that negative energies return if the neutralisation is unsuccessful, if the victim did not redeem the sin or if the sin was not redressed in some other way. As I mentioned in the first book on life-cosmic energy with regard to the protocols of spells, malediction and magic, two or three hundred years ago people were acquainted with their ominous action, and they felt the consequences in the form of diseases and deaths of male children. Families had justified fear that they would lose male descendants and become extinct by the time of the seventh generation, and so they offered whole properties, castles and palaces to anyone who could remove the malediction. As far as I know, the then neutralisation procedures did not give any significant result, but were often unsuccessful. The analysis of the neutralisation procedures shows that these procedures were wrong and rather incomplete.

10.-3.Anka lives in Bled. She came to therapy according to the advice of a conductor of courses on healthy life. She was worried, since she had been bleeding for three months, her menstruation could not stop and she had strong pains in her left ovary. Medicines did not help her, and she was scheduled for gynaecological surgery where her left ovary and uterus would be removed. She asked me for help, to give her at least a little of life energy, since she was completely exhausted. She wondered whether there was any possibility to stop the bleeding, because she was sick of frequent hospital visits.

The analysis of the state showed that her immune system was destroyed, her genes inherited from her mother and father were weak due to active spells, malediction and magic, her reproductive system was without energy, and her left ovary needed to be healed by means of mental surgery. Her breasts were black, i.e. without energy, and hurt very much when touched or pressed, due to the solid parts in the form of lumps. Anka was not aware of the seriousness of her state. I advised her not to wear a bra, except when she must. She could at least take it off at home. She said that due to her large breasts she wore it even while sleeping. Otherwise her breasts would be too low.

The examination of her working premises did not show any visible causes of such weak state of the organism.

The bleeding stopped the day following the therapy. She was happy and applied for the course on life-cosmic energy, because she felt great. But after a month, her difficulties reappeared: she complained that her bleeding had already lasted for ten days. I examined her at distance, because I was abroad, and discovered that her whole body was affected by the same magic protocol. I especially registered a strong energy blow on her reproductive system and an additional influence on her uterus.

I. That repeated blow of negative energies meant that Anka was burdened with such energies in her apartment, so I asked her to draw a ground plan of the apartment and send it via e-mail. Geo-pathological disturbances were in the children's room, the room of her two sons who slept on a bunk bed, one above the other. They needed to be move to another room for the sake of their good health. She said that her younger son, a seventh-

grader, slept on the lower bed and had many difficulties at school and could not concentrate, while the older son had been sleeping in the living room for a long time, since he was unable to sleep well in that room, i.e. frequently woke up at night and felt tired all the time.

II. Their house was under the spell placed upon her husband, and in relation to his colleague at work. I told Anka that something terrible must have happened in her family ten years ago when the spell was placed, something like an accident, illness, death or similar. She told me that at that exact time, her husband had an airplane accident, which he barely survived. Afterwards he abandoned his family and went to live with a Russian dancer. Lately, he frequently came home to visit his sons, which his partner probably disliked.

At distance, I consistently measured, determined and cleaned, i.e. neutralised, certain elementals, traumatic bodies and objects that radiated, and afterwards blocked the action of spells, malediction and magic.

III. I examined the parcel on which the house was built. It was clean, without negative and harmful radiations.

Half a year passed when Anka asked me when the second course on life-cosmic energy would be organised, because she felt ready to gain further knowledge on energy treatment. I told her that the terms of the courses had been published and that she should follow the instructions. I asked her how she felt and whether she was operated. She said that her ovary and uterus were not operated. Sometimes she still had temperature changes, but now she was a healthy woman without significant health problems. She was happy because she finally found the right man who would not only be an adventure.

10.-4. Julija was a divorced woman who lived alone. She did not come to therapy for the sake of treatment, but searched for an answer of her long-standing question. She wanted to know why she divorced her husband. Her two daughters who lived away from the parents suffered very much due to the broken family; she was unsatisfied with this situation and was prepared to accept any solution that would alleviate their misfortune at least a little. When I asked her whether I could check the apartment where she

lived with her family, she said that she needed to ask her former husband, but hoped to be able to convince him. We agreed that she would call me when she would arrange everything.

After a while, Julija called and said that her former husband allowed the examination of the premises on Saturday, on his day-off. We visited him in a beautiful villa near Kranj. It was obvious that he lived well and lacked nothing. He had antiques in the courtyard and house, and the rooms were furnished with exclusive furniture.

I. There were geo-pathological disturbances outside the house, so the residents were not influenced by negative earthly energies. When I said that, Julija confirmed that she always felt good and indescribably satisfied in the house. That is why she was even more bothered with the cause that turned everything upside-down, although none of them wanted to end their marriage, nor were they aware of the events that came after. None of them found the real cause of the family's ruin.

II. The energy state of the house looked unusual. One part, half of the house, was without visible energy disturbances, while the other half was downright unbearable, charged with many negative energies. That is why I went out of the house to see whether I was in two different houses. I showed Julija a line that separated the house in two parts, one good and the other bad. Since she could not explain that, I asked her former husband to tell me if he knew why the other half of the house was so unpleasant for living. He told me that the other half was built on the foundations of an old house, which was torn down before the construction of the new house.

Julija's former husband started to look at me strangely. I had a feeling that he thought I made some kind of arrangement with Julija, but he said nothing. When I declared that I found fifty-two souls of murdered innocent people in the place where the old house stood, he became nervous and gloomy. He said that I was probably right, because the old house was in possession of the Church. In the Second World War, the house was occupied by civilians who allegedly cooperated with the occupier.

My discovery only confirmed the rumours that many terrible things happened in the church courtyard and in the old house, and that

“suspicious” persons were probably secretly tortured and murdered on the first floor of the house. I cleaned the negative energies from all rooms. I made a special protocol for the souls of all murdered innocent persons. I sent them from the place of murder to their journey, so they could leave this unpleasant house.

III. The house was built on a clean location. Although in the circle of a church, the house was not built on a graveyard or a place where different masses or other church or religious rituals used to be performed.

Julija asked me to also check her daughter’s apartment, which was nearby in a new building. After a short while, she told me that everything coincided. Their relationships became so disturbed that they could not live together any longer when they moved in the part of the house built on the foundations of the old house.

In spite of all these discoveries and concurrence, she could not believe how it was possible that some distant crimes may disturb the life of the residents, like in their case, where the life of a completely innocent family turned upside down.

10.1 (III) Energy Influence on the Building Plot

In the distant past, builders were extremely careful in the selection of locations for each sacral building. These locations had no energy disturbances, and the buildings were a pleasant residence. In the regions of China, builders made maps to enable selection of the locations for the buildings that would have no harmful earthly influences on their residents. Those maps are interesting today as well, since we can use them in order to check the real action of what is popularly called “points of positive radiation”, which today are found and invented by some esotericists throughout Europe.

The majority of disturbances on the parcel intended for the construction of a house originate from recent and far past, where information about the events on that terrain have been lost or these events have been hidden from the public intentionally, because of inhumane actions and crimes. We often find remains of graveyards, places where churches or sanctuaries stood once, places in which black masses were performed, sacrificial altars stood, as well as chapels and the like.

Military camps or jails in which tortures, murders or crimes were committed, and which are completely unknown to the wider public, leave on such terrains the souls of innocent persons, murdered individuals, prisoners of war or civilians treated as prisoners. We also find energy disturbances left by the previous owner of the parcel, later affecting the new owner.

*

- | | |
|---------------------------------|--|
| 1. Cemetery | - in all time periods; |
| 2. Sacred sites | - churches, chapels, consecrated areas; |
| 3. Tortures | - military camp and the like; |
| 4. Death by a firing squad | - military prisons and camps; |
| 5. Crimes | - camps and similar places; |
| 6. Influence of previous owners | - disturbances that are transferred; |
| 7. Inheritance | - disturbances that appear when a new owner buys the property. |

*

Only a systematic approach to examination, in other words energy measurement of the building plot, gives positive results, and only a consistent and correct examination enables us not to overlook some significant data when we search for harmful energies. In the case that we search for a cemetery on the parcel, we should take into consideration the religious habits, differences among religions and manner of burial, and should by no means omit the data on buried people, i.e. whether they were natives or people from different structures regarding their religious, social and political determination who died and were buried there due to an epidemic.

*

If someone died of natural death and had a normal burial, based on his religious and social principles, the parcel will have no energy forms, and his soul will go its way. Such souls, after they stay in the environment for a short while, go directly to heaven and do not attach themselves to some person on earth, an object or place of burial.

*

A soul always stays on Earth and does not go to heaven if the death occurred in a violent manner or the deceased was innocent and unaware of the crime

committed upon him or her, if such person was wrongly accused or tortured, and the like. The souls that were forced to leave their physical body differ from each other. That is why on parcels, in the places of death, there are different energy forms that act negatively on the human organism. Considering the way in which death occurs, the strongest negative energy potential remains when death occurs by choking or suffocation. The time when death occurred is not important for the action of energies: death could appear a short while ago, in the Middle Ages or in the time of the Romans – the result will always be the same, although certain energy parameters disappear with time. We must be careful with regard to the possibility that on the same graveyard members of different nations were buried in different time periods, and the energies are placed one above the other.

In war, truth is the first thing that loses its meaning, because all rules get overturned, and it is difficult for the defeated to look for the value of the truth. That is why it is understandable that different war misdeeds committed by military structures have always been hidden and unknown to the wider public. After the war, both sides want to forget the war state as soon as possible, and during that time, the society does not record, nor investigate all those war crimes. In particular, the crimes of smaller military groups or paramilitary units are very quickly forgotten and cannot be found easily later. They killed the majority of people for whom they were not sure to which side they belonged and in that manner committed crimes, while the souls of the killed persons have remained in the place of their death and negatively affect the environment. Each war is a dishonourable war, followed by tortures, crimes and executions in hidden places. After the war, such places are later used as building plots for the construction of individual houses or blocks of flats, halls and factories, without people knowing about the physical and energy consequences. As I have already described, we can often find in one place energy forms that remained from different wars and various time periods. In such cases we must be very careful, because all the souls of the dead found on the parcel by measurement must be carefully prepared, cured if necessary, blessed and, when they become pure, sent on their journey; in the Christian and some other religions, the place they are sent to is heaven.

By purchasing the building plot, the buyer or new owner may receive the negative energies created and left on the parcel by one of the previous owners. It is possible that different religious groups performed prayers and black

masses on such place, or religious sects had a sacrificial altar and performed unusual rituals, tortures or so-called suffering, sacrifice and crimes that they considered enlightened. Therefore, the new owner of the parcel may affect with his personal energy and genetic structure, i.e. energy of his body, other energies on the parcel and in that way create new harmful energies and causes of illnesses.

10.-5. Ptuj is one of the oldest towns in Slovenia. The state archives keep a document that proves the fact that town already had an administration in the year 69 A.D. With its position, the town dominates the Ptujsko polje and the Dravsko polje plains. The view of the town, castle, old ramparts and river Drava fascinates any visitor, who is simply captivated by the beauties and induced to fall in love with those narrow streets covered by Turkish-style cobblestones, beautiful roofs of old buildings and shores of the river Drava, in which swans live in the winter and ducks in the summer. This pearl of the medieval architecture is eaten into by the cement civilisation and car exhaust gases. The care to preserve the town is at the lowest point. Ptuj citizens drive their cars all up to the gate of the monument to Saint Florian, protector of firemen, more exactly up to the town centre. In this way, they slowly, but surely destroy that small remainder of the architecture after the Second World War and former political regime.

When talking about population, Ptuj is something special: on one side, you can meet pleasant and friendly Halozans, and the town elite with no characteristic features on the other side. On the streets of Ptuj, you can meet all sorts of people, from vagabonds to aristocrats, from witches to spiritually developed individuals. An average judgement would be that the town is completely closed, and that, located next to the economically developed Maribor, it could be developing at least to the extent Domžale have developed next to Ljubljana. Ptuj is located practically at the door of the university town Maribor, and therefore should have a few more schools.

A particularity of this region is also in the people. We can take as an example a characteristic group of people in top positions, directors, managers, bosses and the like, as well as their children. They do not direct their sons and daughters toward developmental or educational systems, which is

best seen when we look at activities like sports or technical organisations. They try and mostly succeed to set their children as presidents of certain associations. Due to their ignorance and incompetence, such associations collapse at the end. We can notice very often that such a president of a club or society excludes experts, so they would not interfere with their proposals. In one of such cases, a good and competent member was excluded from the club on account of twenty-two groundless and inexistent violations. The discussants were saying that this member was a good expert, who developed the organisation to the maximum and was very competent and helpful to others, but they did not like him and therefore wanted to exclude him from the club. When they thus excluded an international judge from the organisation at the general meeting of the society, one of the club members publicly declared that he was the one who demanded the exclusion of the judge from the organisation, he was satisfied that the judge was unable to do his work any longer, and showed his power to everyone, although he had not even finished a primary course in the organisation. Such relationship is present in almost all structures, disregarding whether they are commercial, administrative, educational or some other kind of structures.

The construction of houses may also reveal the behaviour which I can freely call the ritual behaviour of the Ptuj population. For instance, if they are excavating the foundations for the construction of the house, they excavate these foundations and set them in concrete literally overnight. When I asked why they do so, I got the answer that workers frequently come across archaeological remains during excavations and if they declare that to the municipality (or inspectors notice those remains by chance), archaeologists come to the parcel and stop the construction for at least two years, while the owner wishes to already move into the new house by that time.

Water in Ptuj should also be mentioned. It is pumped from the Dravsko polje plain. Already in the 1980s, the authorities declared the water to be dangerous to health and non-potable. However, the citizens of Ptuj still drink it. No document on water analysis can persuade the inhabitants in the Ptuj area that their water is undrinkable, that they should only use it as sanitary water and that the water is especially dangerous to children and sick people.

At first glance, Ptuj with its surroundings may appear as a pleasant and healthy environment, but the statistics on diseases say otherwise. This north-east Slovenian region is the one with the highest incidence of cancer in the country. Also, the reports sent by the Ptuj Hospital to the state authorities, in order to receive state aid and organise mutual interventions, show that certain serious illnesses that completely vanished in other areas many years ago and have not reappeared in Slovenia in general are present in Ptuj.

I performed hundreds of measurements and tests in the wider area of Ptuj. On this basis, I am able to conclude that Ptuj is built on the remains of Roman and later settlements, and the majority of houses are located in the places that used to be parts of settlements, including their graveyards and religious sites. In this region, there are numerous places where many crimes, tortures and murders were committed in the past, so it is logical to find many hidden and massive graves in that area.

The energy state of that area shows influences of different negative energies, which affect the whole population of Ptuj and its surroundings. I resolved some cases in which I tried with good intentions to help and alleviate illogical misunderstandings in the family, in mutual relationships, at working places, in associations and societies, but success was always of a short-term nature. Views of and reactions to my proposals were usually negative, while after a certain time I would notice that those who opposed the most to my advice acted exactly according to my guidelines.

We may notice many individuals who try to transform Ptuj into a better place for living, by joining all structures of the society and state system. This would provide a prospect of better life and hope for the youth in that strange province. However, these attempts are unfortunately doomed to a great extent. The heroic effort subsides soon, and the initial energy gets lost. We get the impression that at least the same result would be accomplished in some other place with just one tenth of the energy that is invested in this area.

10.-6. My friend Zlatko's wife liked to emphasize that she was highly educated in the field of esoteric science: she read many books on that subject and gladly discussed strange phenomena and spiritual values. Zlatko

was completely uninterested in these unknown energy phenomena, but endured all the discussions that she led, because he felt respect for her. She owned a private boutique and a cosmetic shop.

On the occasion of my visit, Zlatko's wife told me that she had difficulties with the boutique and shop, her turnover decreased, and her employees were unsatisfied and some of them quit. She told me that she did everything to start business properly, to have good advertising, high-quality goods, educated personnel, but in spite of all that, she almost went bankrupt. She asked me for help, so we drove to her business premises. Her workers behaved nicely. Among them there were some of my patients whom I treated at distance, so I tried to remember their problems and why I had to treat them with life-cosmic energy. It seemed to me that I had already seen all of them, except now they looked somewhat thinner and somehow much taller compared to the picture I imagined of them at distance. I examined all of them and cured those who had problems. I performed a therapy at distance for those who were absent. In that way, I excluded the possibility that some of the present employees may affect my measurements which I planned to perform in the boutique. The energy systems of the present buyers represented insignificant disturbances.

I. There were no geo-pathological disturbances in the premises; the location was good.

II. Influences of energy bodies, human malice and similar disturbances were present to a smaller extent; I neutralised each of them as I went along.

III. The examination of the parcel showed that the boutique stood in a place affected by strong energies which created disturbances to human organisms. When I got out of the boutique, I saw a basketball playground behind, and one side of the boutique leaned on the premises of a basketball club. A detailed analysis and measurements showed that the playground and the boutique were constructed on a graveyard, which possessed energies that had a negative influence. I partially cleaned and blocked the energies, and proposed Zlatko's wife to move from these premises although I cleaned them, and to find a more suitable place for her business. They did not agree with my opinion and so we said good-bye to each other.

I passed through that place after half a year and heard that the municipality council decided to build additional stands in the basketball club, but the construction works were stopped because during the excavation of foundations, they discovered a large old cemetery that abounded in numerous exhibits from the Turkish time.

10.1 Measurement Instruments and Measurement Accuracy

The field work of therapists is diverse and very demanding. Their activities of meditation, measurement, energy neutralisation, exclusion of spirits, removal of spells, malediction and magic are under immediate influence of the environment. It is hard to work in an apartment in the presence of family members, pets, and the like, and to act in the field of non-cleaned objects full of negative energies. Similarly, it is hard to perform measurements if people walk by, cars make noise, the weather conditions are bad and the like. In such situations, therapists must use all their skills in order to perform exact measurements and successfully neutralise harmful energies.

The method that gives the best results in field work is the procedure of teamwork. My experience confirms that two well-coordinated therapists surely get an accurate measurement result if their results are the same. Joint work of two therapists is a complex and a little bit unpractical method, because it is hard or almost impossible to find two therapists who would work together. This method of double measurement is most frequently used when the requirements are very precise or with utterly important discoveries, where a good result is as important as the final aim. Therefore, we do not use this method in regular practice. The method of double measurement proved to be a very good method in measurements with two different measuring instruments.

For on-site research and measurements, I have used for a long time the intuitive sensor or my eye sensor as a sensitive instrument, which I control with a pendulum. The intuitive and the eye sensor may be bothered by different influences during measurements, and the situation on-site may be so unpleasant that we barely manage to establish the necessary state of meditation. Therefore, we have to check the data obtained, although we think they are correct. To control the measurements, I use a pendulum and determine exactly whether the previous measurements were performed correctly or not: if we want to confirm the exactness of measurements, the result must be the same with both instruments.

In measurements with different instruments, therapists have most problems with the pendulum, not because of its action, but because today there is no good school in which they could learn to work with this instrument. Ancient Egyptians studied in details the method of measuring with a pendulum and achieved first-class results. They were aware that the pendulum as an instrument may mislead and show incorrect results, so they developed different methods of measurement and shapes of the pendulum. Sadly, the Egyptian methods of work and purpose of different pendulums got lost over time. Today we can see that the majority of its users improvise or even do not know how to use it, and therefore produce more damage than benefit by their measurements. I had the opportunity to observe others, how they work with a pendulum, and discovered that all pendulums were intentionally programmed and gave incorrect results in the majority of cases. That implied that most users went to a bad school of using the pendulum or they even improvised alone and set their own rules of the pendulum's action. The pendulum must not be intentionally programmed, although that happens to almost all students of bad schools during their first contact with this instrument. Namely, the ego of the candidate forces the pendulum to start working quickly and creates a wish not to fall behind in the learning, so the pendulum only follows the commands for certain measurements, while for other fields of measurement it gives incorrect and unusable results, because it does not measure the real state, but "listens" to the thoughts of the ego and only reacts to them.



All measuring instruments known today act under the influence of intuition, and all explanations of the action of the pendulum found in the literature and at dowsing courses are incorrect. A therapist does not need a pendulum to perform measurements. A pendulum only serves him or her to enter the state of meditation, when the therapist's intuition starts to work, in the end giving an order to the pendulum to act.

We must learn to properly use it and must be aware that it primarily serves us to reach the meditation state. Its role may be compared to that of a hypnotiser, who uses a pocket watch in order to lead the person hypnotised to the state of hypnosis. We will not unintentionally programme the pendulum only if we do not pay attention to it and look through it during the measurement, i.e. if we are concentrated on the question that should be answered "yes" or "no". By looking through the pendulum, we do not

attach to it and in such a way we redirect the intention of the ego to an answer and prevent the ego from intentionally programme the pendulum. In such state we almost forget about the pendulum, practically forget that it exists, and spontaneously, by unconscious looking through it, become aware of the answer, which the pendulum shows by the way it moves, i.e. by the direction of spinning. Only when we reach the level when the pendulum means nothing to us and when we cannot simply programme it, such pendulum becomes a solid and universal measuring instrument.

Also, the dimension, weight and length of the string may cause a mistake in measurement. That can be best felt in the moment when the pendulum gives us an answer. The time between the posing of the question and the reception of the answer must be the shortest possible, so that the ego cannot interfere with the system of measurement. That is why it is advisable to have a short string, and the weight should be proportionally small. I use a handmade brass pendulum, in the shape of a building plummet, which is 2 cm thick and 4.5 cm long, and its string is 10 cm long. I am accustomed to hold the string for a short while, in order to receive the answer as soon as possible and prevent my ego from directing the pendulum. Practice has shown that I adapted well the pendulum for individual measurements and learned to master it so that I can avoid mistakes. Interestingly enough, a pendulum adapted in such a way shows correct results in the search for magic protocols and different energy influences in the field of measurement, enables solid work and can be used as a second controlling instrument in the system of measurement by comparing the results.

We may take a carpenter's hatchet as an example. We tie it to a strong rope and use it as a pendulum: we will discover that the hatchet reacts and gives answers to the questions posed, except that the measurement by means of such pendulum is impeded by the structure and weight of the hatchet. This example proves that the weight of the pendulum and the length of its string are not significant to us and that everything, along with the measurement technique, is under direct control of the brain. Each pendulum should be individually adjusted, and each therapist especially qualified to work with such a simple, almost primitive, but sure measuring instrument.



Field work should be organised in two parts. Firstly, all measurements should be performed at distance, and the results should be written on the ground plan of the building to be examined and cleaned at the energy level. Secondly, we should repeat detailed measurement on-site and compare it to the previous measurement at distance. The first part of the measurement can be performed on-site as well, in the way that we perform all measurements and write them down on the ground plan of the building, working in a room in which nobody bothers us; if we are on-site, it is not advisable to begin the second part of the measurement if we previously did not perform the first part of the examination on paper. I can also say that my practice showed the following: all measurements and neutralisations performed at distance and written down on the ground plan were completely identical to the measurements performed on-site; naturally, provided that all actions were performed consistently and precisely.

11. SUCCESS IN THE SOCIETY

As I mentioned several times in the previous books on life-cosmic energy, the principles of healing and transformation rules can be successfully applied to groups of people, in resolving bad relations in the family and the environment, as well as in resolving problems in associations, companies and similar forms of organisations. It is understandable that differences in opinions, different views of certain problems, represent the main cause of misunderstandings in many organisations. We could say that both parties are right in a dispute; they just look at a certain problem from different points of view.

11.1 Adaptation of an Individual

The best counsels and healing of individuals for them to be later able to join the systems of the society certainly concern the basic attitude that children express in their childhood toward school and their schoolmates. Thus, treatment at the level of the formation of the child's intelligence and character traits gives an excellent basis for the child's subsequent integration in the environment, society and company. We do not notice and are unaware of that with children, because we have no system by which we may test the development of the child's character traits. Nevertheless, the results of proper education are clearly visible through school results.

Today, children are overburdened in the school. After the classes, their working day is not over, because they have so much homework to do and material to learn that their school day actually includes the whole day. If we take into consideration their extracurricular activities, such as sports, music, learning of foreign languages, membership in various clubs, social activities and the like, we will see that the programme given to children is incredibly extensive, too detailed and not coordinated with children's development. We can add that there is still no good system for testing the children, nor ways to direct their talents to certain activities. That is why the majority of pupils decide to gain knowledge and take up extracurricular activities on the basis of subjective ideals or under influence of mass media, such as radio, television, movies and the internet. In general, children follow well the situation in their environment. Nevertheless, conflicts often appear between the wishes of children and reaction of their parents, teachers, as well as their schoolmates and friends. On one side, parents are overburdened with work. On the other side, the vocation

of teacher has been affected by negative selection for years, which resulted in a rare presence of talented teachers in schools. Because of that, the majority of talented pedagogues are uninterested in school and have been engaged in some other job for a long time. All this affects the development of the child, who is still under the influence of the parents' social status which certainly affects the mutual relations between the society and children.

Children quickly outgrow the period of intelligence development, puberty, formation of character. As an adult person, they bear the burden of unresolved or wrongly interpreted notions, problems and requirements which they acquired during their development in the childhood.

11.-1. I knew Majda very well from the courses on life-cosmic energy. She brought her son Marko for an examination and asked me to help him. Her son, who was a good pupil of third grade in the high school, wished to transfer to another school due to misunderstandings with his teacher of physics. Marko's parents tried to solve that problem in vain. They took him to the doctor, psychologist and adviser in the school, but the problem seemed to be endless. During the conversation, I immediately noticed that Marko was well-bred, righteous and willing to resolve all his problems alone, with his work and by agreement.

I asked him what his teacher did wrong, since school programmes and duties of teachers in relation to the lessons and pedagogic preparations are known in advance and under supervision of the school and state authorities. He told me that the teacher of physics wrongly explained a physical example. When Marko pointed out his error, the teacher started to insult him, threw him out of the class and demanded from Marco's parents to take the responsibility for such behaviour. The parents supported the teacher and asked their son to apologise, to listen to the teacher and respect his demands. Thus, a quarrel between Marko and his parents began. I asked him to describe exactly where the teacher made a mistake. He took out a notebook from his school bag and showed me that assignment in physics, which really was completely wrongly explained and mathematically incorrectly calculated.

I was surprised with that. Leisurely and with calm voice, I pointed to Marko that his teacher really badly explained and wrongly calculated

that assignment, and that Marko was right. But in such dispute there existed two problems: the teacher who made a mistake and Marko as a pupil. Firstly, although the teacher was highly educated, his mistake can be forgiven, because he was maybe sick that day just like everybody else is sometimes, shaken due to some family problem, maybe he lost a friend, maybe he was nervous or unhappy in love, etc. The teacher may correct his mistake, be suspended and the like, but no one can forbid him to continue doing his job. On the other hand, Marko had no choice and did not have the right to react so severely, because his education was not on the level of the teacher. Only those with an equal education have the right to criticise. First of all, he will only have the right to prove the teacher that he made a mistake at lectures and act like he acted now when he acquires a diploma at the Technical Faculty. Secondly, this was a very awkward dispute for him, because he had not yet finished his process of education. If he abandoned school now, he would be in the street without bread, while his teacher can always find a way out and a job. Also, he must understand his parents, who worried that something may happen to him and that he would end up in the street. That is the reason why they supported the teacher with bitterness in their heart, only to enable Marko to finish school and acquire good education. The only way to prove the teacher and his parents that Marko was right was to finish the grade with an excellent result, and I promised to intercede in his favour in the school and with his parents, so that they would leave Marko alone.

I proposed to Majda to ask the teacher to leave him alone at least for a month, and the family should act like nothing happened. If the situation does not calm, they should come again to therapy.

Misunderstandings with Marko reached such a level that there was no understanding any longer in the family and school. The cause for this state was in Marko's disharmony with the teacher and the school at the energy level. On the other hand, his father did not get well with his wife and son, which additionally contributed to problems in the family. First of all, I used the initiation procedure to establish energy compatibility between the parents, and between the parents and Marko. Afterwards, I harmonised energy relationships, so the teacher could stand Marko and vice versa. In order to harmonise the tensions and ego potential, and bring them down to a normal level, I adjusted the energy state of the

teacher and Majda, and vice versa, so they could understand each other in peace. The result of the energy compatibility therapy was more than excellent. Marko returned to school, and quarrels stopped. After several years, I met him by chance and asked him about the school and what he did at the moment. He finished high school and Electro-Technical Faculty with excellent results and now worked in a modern company, involved in computers and electronics. When I asked what happened with the teacher in the high school, Marko said that he heard that he was no longer teaching.

Unfortunately, similar cases, in which the success of the pupil depends on the will of the teacher and reactions of the parents and the environment, are numerous. It is sad that everyone, just like in the described case, tries to solve problems according to the system “the stronger wins”. It is especially sad when a pupil experiences such relation with a teacher. It is true that cases differ, each is unique and demands additional activities, but practice has shown that main cause for misunderstandings lies in the energy incompatibility of the parties in quarrel, and that such misunderstandings are always harmful to children.

11.-2. Milica lived in the town of Berane, Montenegro. She studied at the Music Academy in Belgrade and came several times to therapy because of her weak state and illness. Every time she came, I stated that she was not sick, but a healthy woman. When I told her that she came to all therapies unnecessarily, she told me that I was wrong, otherwise she would have passed the last exam at the faculty. She had tried to pass that singing exam for more than a year, but without success. Every time something went wrong at the exam, each agreement with the teacher failed, while days passed.

When I asked her about the next examination term, she answered that it was in eight days. We agreed that she would call me the day before the exam, in order for me to help her with the exam. She called me two days before the exam and apologised because she had a sore throat and had to skip the examination. I disagreed with that and told her that she should take the examination by all means, because I would cure her throat by treatment at distance. I performed therapy on the throat, which always works, and transited to the level of souls by means of meditation, and checked the energy relations between Milica and her teacher of singing. The state was disastrous: not only that they were disharmonised in terms

of energy, but hated each other subconsciously as well. I felt that the teacher saw something bad in Milica, something she experienced in her childhood, but was unaware of it.

I cured the cause of the teacher's hatred, harmonised both women in terms of energy and acted with transformations on the teacher in order for her to see the qualities of Milica's singing. Milica was extremely happy because she passed the exam and asked me to help her a bit more in the second part of the exam, called solfeggio. I again told her to call me a day before the exam and said that she must be aware that I cannot help her if she does not study and learn the subject well, because my transformations do not affect the contents of the subject, but everything else.

Milica passed successfully the second part of the exam and graduated.

Many times it happens that the whole group, e.g. team of some sport club, fails in the competition only because of one individual. Misunderstandings with such person may later spread to the whole team and the team cannot achieve success in the competition. We find the majority of causes for such difficulties in the goals of individuals. The team reacts to the behaviour of such an individual negatively and cannot be well coordinated, which leads to poor results in competitions. There are also cases when the coach or management of the club creates a discord in the team with unreal and inexpert demands. That is why each therapist with life-cosmic energy must be capable to evaluate, cure and adjust such team to the common goal.

11.-3.Janko was a good football player, diligent, obedient and never missed a single training. Nevertheless, he was problematic during the game, often emerged in front of the goal, but almost always missed it. He kept forgetting his teammates in the game, hardly passed them a ball and did not notice them. He just could not execute an efficient passing, nor shooting at the goal. In brief, he was a good individual, but a poor teammate. I discussed all that with his coach during the course on life-cosmic energy, after my lecture on the subject: help to teams in resolving their mutual problems and the system of such treatment. Although they had professional advisers for such cases in the team, the coach asked me to help him. We agreed that he should come for an individual therapy after the course, because during the courses, cases are processed systematically

as a general demonstration of the theoretical part, meaning that full treatment of individuals is not suitable. The coach made many positive comments about the course: although he visited numerous similar lectures and courses, he had never been provided with so many good insights as at this course on life-cosmic energy. I told him that praise and criticism both offended me equally, and added that I would examine Janko by the method at distance. Janko wished to be the best player in the field, to be able to do everything alone, and to shoot a goal whenever he wanted. The examination of other players showed that, just like Janko, they also wanted to prove themselves, to show who was a better player, which broke up the collective game of the team and contributed to misunderstanding and poor results at competitions.

I cured the cause of Janko's individual behaviour and checked the energy compatibility between the players in the team. None of the players was compatible with other players at the level of energy, which resulted in a collective action of the players in the field being impossible. Janko showed positive results, because he invested a lot of effort and energy in becoming the best. I harmonised the mutual relationships in terms of energy and ordered the coach to observe carefully the behaviour of the players in the field, especially when they play as guests, and to inform me after the game, so I could – in the case of negative behaviour – act by treatment at distance.

The coach called me after the first game and told me that a miracle happened. He never saw such a good game of his players. They defeated the team that was considered the favourite with the result 4:1. That was unbelievable, because his team was an outsider that had lost every time to that team. He told me that the club wanted me to become a permanent member of the management, but I kindly declined the proposal.

11.2 Team Communication

There are many cases of misunderstandings in a company due to two or more possible solutions in the working programme. Such situation becomes the cause of poor working results and leads to financial failure of the company. Such cases can be best noticed in small companies, workshops or individual departments of larger companies. Although they have advisers and psychologists, such cases of energy incompatibility cannot be resolved by means of classic methods. It

is necessary to register all workers who are directly related to the problem, and to cure and harmonise them at the energy level.

Practice has shown that the cause of poor state in a company is always related to human factor and influence of the competitors or an individual, most frequently a leading worker in the company who wishes to assume the main role in the company or department. I know cases where members of the company management appointed a consulting expert who knew how to destroy an energy state and cause quarrels among workers, which led the company into financial losses. In my long-standing practice, I have had several cases where companies were under direct influence of magic, spell and malediction, i.e. strong negative influence on workers and teams in the working process. If we do not treat them at the energy level on time, such companies soon become unsuccessful and ruined.

The consequences of negative action and ruin of the company cause personal tragedies, family misunderstandings, quarrels among friends and colleagues at work. Due to low earnings, many fail financially or fall into debts that they have difficulty to repay. Individuals suffer from traumas, and their families fall apart. They go abroad or commit a suicide, especially when they own the company.

11.-4. At the course on life-cosmic energy, I explained how successful companies collapse under influence of magic, and how we can help them if they seek help on time. Jelka, who lived in Kranj, joined the discussion and told how her former schoolmate's business was ruined and he vanished some years ago, and now no one knew where he could be. Some believed that he was hiding in South America, since he was afraid and ashamed to return home and resolve the issues in his ruined company.

I asked Jelka to describe us in detail everything she knew about that case, in order to give her some useful advice, since I had similar experience in rescuing companies in crisis in very similar circumstances.

Jelka said that everybody thought the business was his destiny, until one day they discovered that the company was undermined by his business partner. Her schoolmate founded and owned a company for the production of electronic devices and cooperated with several business partners. They expanded their business activities and founded another

branch in the south of the former Yugoslavia, which operated well due to cheap working power, and therefore brought large profits. His competitor, who was at the same time his business partner, planned to overtake the whole business. He heard about a foreigner who lived in Ljubljana and managed an efficient company that provided help to companies by means of different advice and courses and was able to eliminate any competitor. He engaged that foreigner for his dirty plan.

For a price of a middle class car, the foreigner taught him and his team how to put their competitor in a serious crisis within a few months. He also instructed them to do everything to cause problems to his business: they should send him the products ordered only shortly before the deadline, seek higher prices for the products, protest constantly and offer cooperation and good business terms to his other partners, but not to him. When these problems occurred, Jelka's friend got sick from an illness that doctors were not able to cure, since they could not find the real cause for his poor health. They just kept him in the hospital to monitor his state. His company had no manager and fell in a serious crisis. There was no profit and no chance to pay off the loans in due time. Financial difficulties were a great burden to him. He became physically exhausted and had a nervous breakdown. Doctors hardly saved him from dying. He suddenly vanished and never came home again.

It seemed strange how Jelka knew about the fight with black magic, because black magic actions are performed in secrecy. Magicians negotiate with their clients individually behind closed doors, face to face with the company management. Their rule is to attack the opposite side in secrecy, by using a protocol of black magic which takes away energy from the victim's body, causes illness and incapability, and makes the employees reluctant to work. All that causes the company to become weak due to inactivity, fall into difficulties and cease to be competitive. I asked Jelka how come that she knew all that.

She told me that a member of the group that destroyed her schoolmate praised the capacities of the foreigner when he was drunk. In that way, the relatives and friends put together the pieces and grasped how an unknown illness appeared and why such a profitable company was ruined. She added that her schoolmate was never ill before, nor ever showed signs of weak health.

In large companies where the working process is known and coordinated there are no difficult situations. When something happens, the problem is quickly solved by means of different interventions and consulting. Therapists act by harmonising the energies when difficulties appear in different departments of a company that are closely related in the working process; such difficulties are often caused by different opinions and quarrels among the workers of those departments. Misunderstandings and conflicts often appear due to daily norms, differences in earnings, different working conditions and the like, as well as subjective causes, such as memberships in different political parties and even adherence to different sport clubs, etc.

There are many books written about difficulties that appear in the working processes and their successful resolving, and many more can be written, not to mention expert teams in companies in charge of preventing slowdowns in the working processes. I only wish to point out the areas of human spirit that cannot be “fixed” by an expert method in a company, but do strongly affect the success or failure of the company.

11.-5. Miran was an excellent lathe operator in a small company in Koper, where different spare parts for certain machines were produced, as well as tools for the production of plastic materials. He advanced quickly and became the head of the workshop. However, soon after that, the workshop fell in a big crisis. Miran helped each worker to produce tools in the exact prescribed dimensions, so that he neglected the basic tasks that the head of the workshop should perform. Difficulties in the company appeared, and mutual relations aggravated. This situation led to unsuccessful final results, as well as to bad behaviour and misunderstandings among workers.

The appointment of a good worker as the head of the workshop was obviously a mistake, which I had no wish to fix, since in that case the man who appointed Miran as the head of the workshop should be sent to school. I told that to my friend who asked me for help. I explained to him that the problem could be simply resolved if he assumed the responsibility to resolve the organisational problems, while I would arrange interpersonal relationships by treatment with life-cosmic energy.

Measurements showed that the envy of Miran’s colleagues and other people of his appointment as the head of the workshop was very strong.

That is why two groups formed in the workshop: one group supported Miran as their friend, although he turned out to be a bad work organiser; others opposed him because they recognised his weak organisational capacities. I advised my friend to immediately appoint another worker as the head of the workshop and to inform me about this in order for me to harmonise the workers and the working process at the energy level. I additionally made a complete analysis of the health state of all employees and their interpersonal relationships, and checked the health state of the personnel in immediate relation to this department. In the complete working structure, only five workers needed healing, which my friend later confirmed with the information that those workers were often on sick leave.

I acquainted my friend with the system of treatment at distance and explained to him that I would treat those five workers, while he was obliged to follow their behaviour in the workshop, in order to ascertain the extent to which they fulfil their working obligations. Afterwards, I started to treat both groups, the one in favour and the other one against Miran, so they could understand the common working process and interpersonal dependence in company activities, as well as accept the managers of the workshop and their role in the working process, get along with each other and work in unison and in disunity like so far. In harmonising the energies, the hardest thing was to treat the workers who used Miran's weak organisational skills to stimulate interpersonal quarrels. I harmonised the energies in order to be sure that they would not start to quarrel again and checked whether their mutual relations normalised, whether they were mutually compatible in the working process and behaved properly. However, in spite of my efforts, one worker did not accept such work in the workshop: he said that work was nothing but torment to him. I proposed my friend to transfer that worker to another department, because he was unable to fit into the working process. If he stayed on the old job, he could again find some cause to instigate misunderstanding among colleagues or create problems in the workshop.

My friend called me a month after my intervention and said that a miracle happened in his company. The work ran smoothly. In its whole history, the workshop never had such good results, so high production and so little

of waste. Miran was transferred to another department, so he would not be tortured by the glances of his ex colleagues. He was very successful at his new job. The abovementioned worker could simply not fit into another job and was dismissed for inactivity, repeating lack of discipline and insults directed toward the company management.

At the end of our conversation, Miran said that the management of the company would not believe that the method of treatment with life-cosmic energy gives such fantastic and successful results in such a short time and in such complicated cases had they not participated actively in my rescuing of their company from the crisis.

11.3 Associations, Societies and Parties

Various misunderstandings and tense interpersonal relations regularly occur in all forms of associations and societies, especially in political parties, if their programme of activities or work is not well-outlined or wisely planned. There are always individuals in the organisation who have different views of the programme, activities and currently planned actions. They do not cooperate and usually contradict the management, by which they interfere with the work of the association, society or party. Societies and parties are not companies and perform the majority of activities by voluntary work. That is why behaviour and mutual relations of the members form according to personal characters, and cases of misunderstandings are individual and specific. So, it is no wonder that the members of a party more frequently identify with the president than with the working programme of the organisation.

The solving of mutual conflicts and disputes according to the principles of the rulebook or articles of association does usually not give good results. I could say that almost every dispute causes divisions, fractions, exclusions or even bankruptcy of the organisation. In such cases, the best results are achieved by therapeutic action at the level of energy in order to harmonise interpersonal relationships and establish compatibility between the programme and views of the members of the organisation. Good managements most frequently decide to exclude or isolate individual members who block the work and do not accept the decision of the majority. In most cases, such actions are much better than permitting the agony of quarrels and blockage of the organisational activities.

11.-6. My long-standing acquaintance Darko, lawyer by profession, was in the leadership of a political party that acted as the opposition to the government. For a long time, they were a promising party due to their programme and successful moves on the political stage. Some people even predicted that they would win the next elections and become members of the future coalition government. Suddenly, the party fell into crisis and quarrels appeared, frequently leading to incoherence with the programme. Consequently, two sides appeared in the party and started to act independently. Darko tried to find the mistake in his decisions. He was convinced that the party would regress and their political path would go the wrong way if they did not continue with the accepted programme. I joked and said that they should exclude several members from the party, while the remaining members should continue to work according to the programme.

Several weeks passed, when Darko declared that the leadership decided to exclude one of the factions that caused those problems. Afterwards, the situation improved noticeably, but the relations became very cold, because there was no more real motivation and enthusiasm that characterised them; this worried him because they wished for good results at the elections. He wanted to maximally help the leadership of the party to control the situation. I asked him to describe in brief the goals of the groups that opposed the programme of the party, whether their options were related to a concrete commercial potential and which region the excluded members belonged to.

Since I had already met similar cases in my practice of treating groups with life-cosmic energy, I made a detailed analysis and evaluated the determination of individual groups toward the basic programme of the party and their partial goals.

It was obvious that the leadership of the party made the right decision to exclude irresponsible members who were inclined to search for mistakes of others: the majority of these members were under the influence of negative energies and disturbed in that sense. I harmonised the energies of those who did not agree with the programme of the party, but were not excluded, and induced them to accept that programme, as well as to find that the basis of the failed programme proposed by their excluded

colleagues was poor. I checked the relations between individual groups of the party once a week.

Several months passed and Darko came to a visit with a bottle of whiskey. He said that nobody in the leadership of the party believed that their party would rise from the crisis. However, the impossible did happen and now everyone was in a good mood, and the relations were excellent. It seemed as if that they had never been in crisis or quarrelled. He sincerely thanked me.

11.4 Affecting a Large Number or Masses of People

Many nongovernmental and other organisations and institutes regularly make different statistical estimates and predict election results. They select citizens of various professions, age and sex for testing to evenly cover the election body. The estimates are in the hands of highly educated experts who predict election results on scientific basis. As a rule, their results are almost identical to the final result. That is why I took them as the basis in my research related to the effect of energy action on masses of people and for a comparison between pre-election testing and the final election or referendum results. The comparison of results surprised me: firstly, if I did not affect the masses at the level of energy, the result of expert predictions almost coincided with the final result; and secondly, if I affected the citizens at the level of energy, the final results were up to thirty percent different from the predictions, always in favour of my energy action.

Every time I found out through the media about an expert testing of elections, I performed a test by influencing the elections in terms of energy. Almost as a rule, the side where I harmonised the programme and the voters at the energy level always won.

11.-7.I was abroad and visiting my friend who knew my work, but was in that moment uninterested to get acquainted with the action and benefit of life-cosmic energy, because he had other worries. He was active in a local board which prepared the construction of a recycle centre for waste materials and came across a great lack of understanding by the local inhabitants, who did not want such a facility in their environment. Those inhabitants were mainly farmers and workers who defended their

properties and had a very bad experience with an old landfill site, from which stench spread, especially in the summer months, and made their lives miserable. According to the evaluation of the commission and testing, the majority of inhabitants were against the construction of a modern waste management facility. At the end of our conversation, my friend asked me for advice and to help him at least a little, if I can.

I saw that his board conceived the project very well, and organised a series of lectures about modern usage of waste materials and the necessity to construct a new landfill site. I proposed him a parallel action on the inhabitants of that area in two directions: firstly, concerning the lectures, with the intention for them to be well attended, so that the inhabitants would become acquainted with the project and understand the benefit of the landfill site for their region, and secondly, to achieve a positive result at the referendum, which would enable the construction of that facility.

I harmonised the inhabitants of that region with the landfill site project at the energy level and influenced their feelings in order for them to become aware that a closed system of waste treatment was proven to be good, that they would have no more stench as they used to in hot weather, and most importantly – that they needed the landfill site. During the referendum, I adjusted – at the energy level – all inhabitants of the region, i.e. 30.000 people, to the collective opinion that a modern landfill site was ecologically indispensable.

The result of the referendum was seventy-three percent for the construction of the landfill site. Ratko told me that the members of the referendum board begged him to bring them the magical stick with which he achieved a miracle that no one expected and enabled their long-standing work to bear fruit.

I have always thought that influencing a great number or masses of people is a responsible, expert and interesting work, and therefore I acted on small and large groups of people in a systematic manner and tried to be maximally accurate, especially in measurements and transformations. With this approach to the problem and always interceding in favour of a good result, I came to the conclusion that the causes of weak state and difficulties in mutual relations between people are always under the influence of black magic protocols and

consequences of the action of those negative and harmful energies, which strongly influence the feelings and behaviour of all members in the groups.

Action with negative energies or black magic on the behaviour of people is not unknown. If we look at ancient stories and literature, we can clearly see today that, although such action is hidden in the symbolism and stylised texts with the aim to be unintelligible and concealed to uneducated readers, the usage of black magic has been present in all time periods. Today, influence of black magic on the decisions of masses of people in technically, socially and economically developed societies is almost unnecessary, because positive result can be attained by means of lectures, education, advertising and the like. Testing can quickly determine which option the inhabitants are interested in and inclined to, even before the elections. Difficulties appear if one of the parties wishes to win the elections at any price, regardless of the fact that its representative or programme has no sufficiently strong arguments, and starts to redirect the views of voters.

Such party as a rule finds justification for its programme in emotions, nationalism, religious affiliation, political or some other fanaticism; not to mention paid systems for the destruction of election results.

11.-8.Ivana lived abroad and was treated with life-cosmic energy. She came to therapy with many good impressions, because she was successfully cured from a severe form of depression and different stressful situations that originated in unachieved life goals. She was divorced, lived with her daughter and had a well-paid job in the management of a company. Everything started to go better for her. Her daughter was a good pupil, and she felt excellent and met pleasant friends and an attractive man. Her cooperation during the treatment was successful in every way and it could be seen that she was happy and satisfied. I was bothered by the fact that she came to therapy again, so I asked her why.

She said that she had a problem. People in her region had to decide on two possible variants of social development: to live like before according to the established rules or to change the way of thinking and working and start to work on mutual binding, which would enable them to join international organisations. I told her that there was nothing to think about in this dilemma, because the second option which enabled international

connections and cooperation was the only right decision. She continued and said that her circle shared the same opinion, but the opposite side was very conservative and had numerous followers: examination of the public opinion showed that they were in the majority. “This is not logical and something is not right. There are probable dishonest things happening, so I would like you to help me and determine why people choose the worse option and slower possibility of progress”, she said. We agreed that I should perform a complete analysis of the energy states, programmes and views of regional development of both sides.

The initial evaluation and preparations showed that it was necessary to make an analysis of the energy connectedness and determination of inhabitants for one or the other option by using the system of double measurement for controlling the results. The first evaluations showed that something was wrong. Namely, the second group, the group supporting changes, was compatible with its programme, while the first group, the group supporting the old ways of work, was incompatible with its programme. That meant that the aim of the conservative option was not a prosperous development of the town, but had some other goals. The next step was to discover the orientations of the leaders for both programmes. Measurements showed that the leading people from the group supporting changes were under a strong influence of negative energies, and they were all in the state without energy, i.e. in the initial stage of illness or the state before illness begins to act on the organism.

Now the situation was completely clear: the group against changes used black magic in order to affect the other group, the group for changes, and in that way destroyed the health and moral of the competitors and redirected their voters toward their own programme in order to convince the electorate to vote for them. The examination of the system of magic used showed that the destructive negative energies were not placed by the local people. The surprise was enormous: magic was done systematically by three professional black magicians, who were summoned from a known former communist state. They were engaged by commercial and even one religious organisation from abroad, which already operated in that region and were endangered by the progressive programme of the group for changes. Those two spheres, commercial and religious, had large financial assets and so they additionally helped the group

against changes. Especially rewarded were the leaders of that group: the organisations probably promised them good jobs along with financial assets, and success at elections was guaranteed by purchasing votes and using the system of magic influence on the unaware public.

Ivana came to therapy, looked at me a bit scared and said that the situation was probably very bad, since I had a gloomy look on my face. I explained everything and proposed her that we should systematically resolve that problem in complete secrecy, since we had a professional team of people as opponents, who were well acquainted with black magic protocols, but had no basic moral parameters. Firstly, I exerted influence with transformations to strengthen the energy potential of the leaders of the group in favour of changes, healed individuals, adapted them in terms of energy and coordinated them with their programme and voters, with the aim to attain a positive respond to pre-election activities, lectures and presentations. I continued the therapy by sharing activities with Ivana: she helped her colleagues with the leadership, while I blocked – at the energy level – the influence of magic protocols of the professionals who could not be seen in public.

The black magic and destructive action of the group against changes lasted for whole three months until the referendum day. During the elections, different predictions were published, as well as information about results. The groups alternated all the time in the lead, until the end of the elections. Immediately after the elections, the media announced the unofficial results, declaring the victory of the group for changes at the elections. The other group immediately responded to these results with denial, saying that this information cannot be accurate, because they had reliable proofs that they won the elections. With this loud declaration, even uneducated citizens became aware that unfair moves were used, while Ivana and I got the proof that our evaluations were correct and that the action with life-cosmic energy bore fruit.

The group for changes won the elections: Ivana was extremely happy, although they only won by half a percent of the votes.

Work with groups of people contributes to good result of each activity. We must be careful, because strong spiritual energies are created during such a process,

which should be maximally respected and treated with consideration and properly. All therapists with life-cosmic energy who wish to work with large groups of people, such as people of the whole region or state, should always act with one or more therapists in the system of independent measurements and comparisons of results received, in order to receive accurate results and protect their work from dangers and negative influences. All moves should be coordinated with working and moral principles and therapists should always receive spiritual approval on the higher levels of action. This is especially important and obligatory if we work directly with the souls involved in the process.

11.5 Influence of the Surroundings

Habitual activities of people in a region may strongly influence individuals, families, even closer or distant environment. Such habitual behaviour too often defies legal regulations and causes people to suffer and do nothing in their defence, although the society protects them formally. That way, people alone produce agony, illness and premature death. This way of living, defined by unwritten laws, is usually conservative and involves old primitive habits in nuances. Although the wider society is trying to regulate mutual relations by means of laws, the habits of a region may be so deeply rooted in the souls of the inhabitants that the victims, as well as the environment, do nothing and justify the injustice with their opportunism, and reconcile to their fate as if all must be that way.

This is a broad theme: due to such well-established customs, individuals suffer, as well as whole families, including the environment. An integral treatment of this cause of illness would exceed the existing scope of this volume. The healing of these customs would include not only all structures of the society, but much more. However, in the history the society showed – and I think so also – that it is capable to resolve such problems, and customs that cause illnesses disappear slowly, but surely to eternal oblivion.

We often see the features of a region, which can be negative or positive, through the comments of people, generally assessing the whole region. Such comments may be positive: “Those are good people”, “People from those areas are hardworking and rich”, or negative: “Be careful with those people; they are hot-tempered”, “Their women are servants and must not open their mouth” and the like. As I have mentioned, the society successfully fights those negative

features and protects its citizens. For our work, work of therapists with life-cosmic energy, the interesting part of these customs is the part that negatively influences the development of the character traits of individuals.

We could discuss at length those negative causes of illness, caused by the customs of inhabitants, but here we will only consider one part of the negative responds: causes for character traits resulting in certain illnesses. Taking into consideration that we have treated and analysed by groups the majority of causes for illnesses, we can also add to them the causes that appear with individuals and develop under the protection of negative characteristics of a region. Those people use their negative character traits to take advantage of everyone on the basis of unwritten laws. People in the surroundings suffer under their influence, especially their relatives. The environment recognises such people and calls them “evil people”.

11.5.1 Evil

In expert perception, evil is not defined as violation or illness, although it should be one or the other. Thus, for instance, in a fight, criminal act and the like, the legal system sometimes even protects an outburst of evil and becomes counterproductive, because it defines evil as a state in which people act in the heat of passion and are not able to control themselves, due to which the punishment is less severe than it should be. This only confirms the fact that the society has not given sufficient thought to the definition of evil and has no corresponding protective measures against its action, so that it could protect innocent victims through the healing or persecution of evil people.

Evil people very cleverly hide their negative character traits and their behaviour is very similar to that of black magicians. The two structures are identical, except that black magicians hide and live unexposed in the society. They try to be friendly and courteous and make other people pull their chestnuts out of the fire, so that they would stay unregistered by the environment. All this is different with evil people, because they consider themselves to be and are convinced that they are good people. This feeling is in fact their additional illness, because they wish to prove under all circumstances, even at the price of crime, that their goodness is righteous and that others must always be grateful for that generous “kindness”, even if they have to force them to be. In discussions, evil people are very good in combining different events that can be of use, they are good liars and they bribe people just to deny the right of

another. Their aim is to mistreat and destroy their victims. The most frequent victims of evil individuals are their close relatives. Evildoers are abnormally aggressive and leave the victim alone only when they ascertain that this person is unable to live, has become an invalid, stopped creating things in life or is even dying, all under pretence that they only wish good. Evildoers represent themselves as protectors who take care of such person's well-being, and all victims must be grateful for that.

It would be best to disable and punish such evil individuals in human society and family by physically dealing with them, but victims are certainly incapable of this and would also be responsible in front of the law. Therefore, the most adequate response of the society would be to legally define such evil, and start to cure it as a serious disease. This should not be done because of the evil people – whether they are evil or not is their personal matter – but because of the consequences of their evil influence left on relatives, friends, environment and, logically, the whole society or community.

The consequences of the activities of evil people are very severe and sad. Their victims are disabled to defend themselves, because dominant evildoers deprive them of all life energy and body energy, and so the victims become incapable to resist. The victims suffer and all become ill and incapable for work and family, which is a burden to the wider society. The community has the possibility to protect them, but due to the power of evil, this protection and care for the endangered member of the community are very small. Severe consequences may appear if two evil people join, but fortunately, such forms have no perspective, because the environment recognises and usually excludes them without help of the community and its institutions.



A psychotherapist would probably declare evil as lack of love in early childhood, lack of parental love. In any case, it is certain that evil people are spiritually undeveloped persons, very frequently at a low incarnation level. The majority of them are at animal level or, as they say in India, they are members of human society at the beginning of spiritual development, or from the first and lowest caste of soldiers and workers.



11.5.2 Evil in the Family

An unbearable situation, which leaves the most severe consequences on the victim, certainly appears if the spouses are evil people.



Such “family”, i.e. couple, overpowers everyone in the surroundings, subjugates relatives and makes poor people out of them. This happens most frequently among the relatives of one partner, usually the husband. Such couple, depending on the degree of malice, usurps wealth, does not help their mother and father, only finds meaning in money, always hides it or keeps it secretly abroad, buys properties and perfectly disguises and hides those riches. Such marital partners have no friends, and if they do declare some persons as their friends, those people are surely friends because of the benefits, chosen by the position in the society and politics. Such partners are in politics also for the sake of their benefit and they immediately change the party if it is no longer in power, giving a characteristic excuse that all people in that party are traitors and thieves.



The worst and most painful consequences are those that evil people leave on close relatives. This is especially visible if a woman who comes into the family as daughter-in-law or sister-in-law is more evil than her husband. In a refined and imperceptible manner, she winds her husband around her finger. He thinks that her ideas are actually his own and falls into a trap. She uses her husband to take advantage of his family, in order to succeed in accumulating material goods. The husband, who now possesses her mind, has no mercy toward his relatives and only gets satisfied when he turns his brothers and sisters into poor individuals by his torture, and when he acquires all the wealth, of which he is afterwards proud in front of them. Those evil people keep their parents, brothers and sisters very close, not because they love them, since they feel nothing for them and are happiest when the earth covers them, but in order to impudently exploit them and show them who is the head of the house and all relatives, how they protect and love them, and how they can use their wealth to help in a crisis, when someone gets sick, whereas they are the real cause of the crisis and sickness. When such evil people destroy someone, they are the first who run up to offer help in order to hide their evil, they search for

doctors and are present all the time next to the patient, so the others could see them as benefactors. At the end, those people are revered gravediggers of their family. Such “big brother” realises everything that his wife whispers to his ear. To the relatives, she is a “good daughter-in-law or sister-in-law”, who actually shows to her husband which family member, parent, brother or sister, should be pressed against the wall, but the relatives are unaware of that. In the majority of cases, they do not even know what the problem is.

Almost all cases show that destruction of the husband’s relatives does not go so quickly to the “good daughter-in-law or sister-in-law”, and therefore that woman seeks and learns how to do black magic, with which she attacks each husband’s successful member of the family. She is usually unexposed, and rather sends her husband to accomplish her plans. That can be best seen if a relative resists or criticises her. Such person is “finished” when the “big brother” takes him into his hands.

The only justice that catches up with the couple is the fact that they destroy one another at the end of their lives. In the majority of cases, the victim is the husband, who did not understand during his whole life that his wife used him for her sick goals, benefit and quarrels with relatives and others. That happens in the old age, when the husband is no longer strong and willing to mistreat others, and so the wife does not need him any more, i.e. he becomes redundant. He practically served out, so his wife breaks his legs by magic protocols, makes him an invalid or he ends up his life with some severe illness like heart attack or stroke, car or other accident, and the like. Such couple cannot even stand their own children, who are usually sent far away from home. Each week, they call them by the phone in order to create an impression that they suffer without them, but in fact they cannot even stand seeing them, let alone letting them live in their house.

11.-9. When Pavle came to seek help, I did not know him very well. He was a friend of my acquaintance from Dubrovnik. He got married after his studies and stayed on the Slovenian coast until his retirement. His wife died early, and so he stayed with his son and daughter in Koper. He was born in a poor family with nine children and they all lived in Kupari near Dubrovnik. His father was a labourer, who came from Trebinje, looking for a better life. He was excluded from the former political system. Pavle’s mother was a Montenegrin who lived in Cavtat since her birth. Pavle was born at the beginning of the Second World War as the fifth child and felt all changes of the regime, which he could not

influence, because others considered him too young, although he felt strong and capable and made efforts to gain his place in the society. Pavle lived well and – after the earthquake in Montenegro – began to build a house in Cavtat, near the house where his mother lived. Each year, he would spend his holidays in Cavtat, building his house a little bit, swimming, sailing and feeling happy to be with his family, which his mother raised to be harmonious and to help each other.

Two Pavle's sisters were married. One lived in Novi Sad, and the other one in Belgrade. The oldest brother stayed in Pula, where he met his future wife while he was in the army. The youngest brother lived in Zagreb and never married.

The second oldest brother Ranko worked as tinsmith. He stayed in Kupari, as well as brother Feliks, who loved books and became M.A. in Economics, brother Danilo, a mechanical technician, and their sister Flores, who was a nurse by education, but worked as a kindergarten teacher.

The story of Pavle is really painful, as well as instructive, because it shows how the causes of severe illnesses appear and what a serious trouble human evil is, with which the whole society should become concerned. If he stayed and died on the Slovenian coast, everything would be forgotten. But, after the death of his wife, he moved to live in Cavtat, where he remembered his mother and father, who both died after the earthquake in the South Adriatic. Events from his life started to unwrap before his eyes as if being a movie:

1. Brother Ranko changed several jobs in his life, state and private jobs, but when his wife Marija, called Mara, became an innkeeper, he dedicated himself to the inn and tourism which had good prospects. A bit with credits, a bit with savings, they gathered so much money that they bought, at a favourable price, a plot by the sea in Mlini, a small town near Kupari, which at that time was unsuitable for construction. Ranko started to build a fish restaurant. The whole family had no choice but to help them: the mother raised and took care of the children, the sisters arranged the surroundings of the restaurant, while the brothers did the physical work. The restaurant was finished soon: it had a nice covered terrace above the sea, the fish were visible in the water and that inaccessible area became a real bait for tourists. Day and night, Danilo was driving there stones and earth, which they used to get a large part of land from the sea. In that place, Ranko planned in detail and built a pier for small yachts and boats.

Mara really knew how to cause a tense situation by saying that everything would be ruined, that everyone should work day and night, that now it was necessary to do this or that and the like. She was especially talented in catching her husband's relatives who lived far from Kupari and giving them different jobs in the restaurant during the holidays. They brought her fish, bread and other necessary goods for the inn, helped her in the kitchen, cooked, washed and cleaned, and outside the restaurant, they planted palms, agaves, oleanders, olives and laurel groves.

Domestic and foreign tourists, business people and other respectable guests visited the restaurant, which became famous in the near and far surroundings. Business blossomed and brought profit, expenses were very small, because the relatives worked almost for free and sometimes got only food, and a few workers were employed only for the sake of tourists. Today, during the season the restaurant has almost thirty employees, while relatives no longer help out, because they became unwanted. If they by chance visit the "big brother" or "good sister-in-law", Mara takes them to a special room outside the restaurant and leaves them there with an excuse that she must work, since special guests came to the restaurant and she cannot stay.

Ranko used every opportunity to expand his property and bought an old holiday home at the auction. With Pavle's help, he bought a larger property near Cavtat and built a private beach, bought several building plots and several apartments. Those were only the things that Pavle could remember, but said that there was much more. Ranko's daughter, who was married and lived in Florida, USA, was his bookkeeper. No one knew exactly how much wealth he had, but he was surely a millionaire, although he constructed no building that could be a sign of his wealth.

On the other side, Pavle only saw sadness.

2. Feliks, Pavle's brother with whom he always got along great, used every spare moment for studies, got a job in the company INA as an expert in marketing. Besides working, he became M.A. in Economics. He received an apartment from the company and moved in. In the company, he was in charge of marketing, but there was no understanding for the realisation of his modern and progressive ideas, since the former regime was more inclined toward political than expert solutions. He got sick with severe depression and, after

a long therapy, he was employed as a disabled worker with reduced working hours. According to medical diagnosis, he had to undergo regular monthly check-ups. Ranko helped Feliks with the therapy and therefore received from the court the guardianship over him until his death, which was very sad.

3. Sister Flores loved working with children, never married and always had time to help everyone and was practically always available. She was unselfishly committed and at hand to all her relatives. She was especially attached to Feliks, for whom she cooked, washed and maintained his apartment. In that way, brother Ranko had no responsibilities toward Feliks, although he was supposed to take care of him. He thought that Flores should do all that, because that was her responsibility as a sister. In the beginning, Flores lived in a prefabricated shack next to Pavle's house in Cavtat. Later, Pavle moved her and Danilo into the constructed half of the house. She loved arranging gardens, planting vegetables and fruits, which Ranko used well – she arranged the surroundings of the fish restaurant. There she planted and grew many species of trees and flowers from the whole Mediterranean. Worn-out from the constant work in the kindergarten and around brothers and sisters, her health deteriorated and she retired as a disabled person. She did not live to a mature old age.

4. Danilo married quickly, had two children and tried to build a house, but did not succeed due to constant pressure of his brother Ranko and sister-in-law Mara, who forced him to work for them constantly, besides his regular job and family. He started to drink and became an alcoholic. The misfortune was even larger when he broke his hip during the treatment of alcoholism and was left with a shorter leg after several operations.

Already at the beginning of his house's construction, Pavle saw that his brother Danilo and sister Flores lived in bad conditions in a prefabricated shack, so he moved them both into the finished part of the house to provide them with a warm winter. Thus, he became a subtenant in his own house. Due to that favour to his brother and sister, he experienced severe quarrels in his own family, but thought that it would be easier for his family to survive the short period of vacations, than for the brother and sister to survive the whole year, and the house was empty during the winter anyway. After retirement, Pavle spent most of his time in Cavtat. He saw the situation with eyes wide open and decided to sell the apartment in Koper and help sister Flores and brother Danilo to build their own houses. He also wanted to finish his own house, which seemed

rather as an adaptation and renovation after twenty-five years of construction. The construction began: Pavle arranged the documentation with Danilo, gave advice on the construction of the house, gave money for construction and equipment to his sister, and she carefully organised works. The construction started to advance. Pavle noticed that Mara frequently nervously circled around the construction sites and that made him think. His conclusion made him shiver: he and his brothers and sisters who lived far from the place of birth lived a healthy and good life and were respected in the society, while brothers and sisters who stayed in Cavtat, all except wealthy Ranko, were sick, without roof over their heads and represented an obvious example of poverty.

He began to remember the events from the past, when he could not understand why Mara used to tell to her husband: “Ranko, your brother came with a new car. He will not need it right now, so you should take it and go to Zadar.” Or, when the sisters were arranging the gardens around Ranko’s restaurant from five to eleven in the morning, she would shout: “Ranko, did the crazy aunts leave?”

Danilo experienced many similar reprimands, e.g. when he went each morning at three o’clock to Molunat, thirty kilometres away, to bring fish for Ranko’s restaurant, she would nervously comment: “Where have you been, where do you wander around, look how you ruined this car of mine, it was a beautiful car once...” (that car was twelve years old) or “Where were you driving? There is no more fuel!”

Danilo had to fill the fuel tank and repair the car with his money, just to avoid quarrels, so it is no wonder that he had so many problems in his family and started to drink. Pavle remembered mother’s words after Ranko’s wedding and her encounter with daughter-in-law: “We got a daughter-in-law whom everyone will have to respect, but it will not be easy, just look at her eyes.” Pavle also received a blow from Ranko, which he could not understand for a long time. Once he told Ranko that he had difficulties related to the construction of the house of Flores and Danilo. Ranko harshly replied: “Why are you giving them money?”

Pavle was simply paralysed by that statement, because his mother raised him and his brothers and sisters to be of service to each other, to stick together and help each other. This statement hit him directly into his heart. He realised that he was blinded by mother’s upbringing and that Ranko and Mara were typical

examples of evil people, who used all the family, including their mother and father, for their selfish interests, grabbing and amassing wealth. Sister Flores did move into her half-finished part of the house, which she wanted very much, but soon got sick and died after some months in very peculiar circumstances. In the last months of her life, the “big brother” who obviously had a woman’s brain and the “good sister-in-law” visited her regularly and served her. According to the comments of the neighbours, visits of Ranko and Mara looked rather like checks to avoid her recovery due to somebody else’s help, than a true wish for her to recover. When Flores became immobile, Mara maliciously told her: “Do you really think that you are going to recover?”

After the funeral, Ranko locked the house of Flores, which was built beside Pavle’s house and with Pavle’s money, and took the key with him. Pavle proposed his brother to give him a spare key, because he lived beside that house. He borrowed his sister the furniture and kitchen equipment. The house should be protected against damp and water. He experienced something that he would never dream of. His brother started to offend him by saying: “What do you want? The house will be locked because I decided so, and you will not see the key as long as I live.” Pavle had no choice but to report his brother to the police, to give a statement in the court for probate proceedings or to leave everything to oblivion. On the day of Flores’ birthday, in front of the closed door of the sister’s house that he paid for, he lit a candle in her memory.

At the end of that long and sad story, Pavle asked me for help, because otherwise he would go mad. With an imploring look, he asked me:

“Am I already insane or is this happening to somebody else?”

I explained to Pavle that he experienced painful times, that it would be difficult to change anything and that he was a victim of evil people, who are numerous in our society. That was his personal misfortune. He must reconcile to his fate and understanding that he still has a possibility to live with his children in Koper, while there is no help for his sisters and brothers in Cavtat, because they got acquainted too late with the evil of their sister-in-law and big brother’s blindness. When he calmed a bit, I proposed him a therapy with life-cosmic energy and healing of energy relations among relatives, so that he would stop suffering. I proposed him three therapies and two checks, which he automatically accepted. Already after the second therapy, he became serene and satisfied.

At the end of treatment, Pavle thanked me and said that I moved the tragedy of his family, his hurt feelings and thoughts to the Middle Ages. He had not met his brother since their sister's funeral, but they would have to sit officially next to each other during the probate proceedings in the court: a humane and honest worker next to corrupt and malicious rich man.

12. NO COMMENT

12.1 Tragedy

Petar was always in a good mood, full of different ideas how to reach a certain meditation state and how to find a short meditative procedure that would enable each therapist to quickly and successfully adopt esoteric techniques. He gladly discussed with me different topics. We got along great, because we were born in almost identical coastal towns. He was born in Zaton, finished high school in Dubrovnik and continued studies in Zagreb and Ljubljana, while I did all that in Kotor and continued in Ljubljana. We often discussed sailing, as well as paranormal events, about which many stories existed in our region. We thought that no unsolved cases happened in the seashore regions, except that the coastal inhabitants were once pirates who, in order to hide their misdeeds, fabricated different scenes and spread terrible stories, which other inhabitants considered to be miracles. Petar was acquainted with many esoteric techniques and achieved top results in those disciplines. He was especially fond of foretelling the future from tarot cards, yi-jing, runes, and each piece of his advice was full of wise proposals. Only few people knew about his broad esoteric knowledge, because he did not show off with it due to the fact that he lived in the time of communism, when the society did not understand such people.

Petar lived with his wife in Celje. They had a son and a daughter. He owned a private company, while she worked in the company Cinkarna Celje, where she dedicated her life to the management of one of the sections. After changing several jobs, Petar founded a company for sale and assembling of electronic devices. His wife was a reserved person and lived a modest life, while Petar was socially active and out of home much of the time. In the upbringing of their children, relationship in society and environment, as well as for neighbours and friends, they were a harmonised couple and constituted a reasonable and intellectual family. Just like other couples, they had mutual quiet arrangements and agreements that enabled them to live under one roof, but separate lives. They lived alone, because their children became adults. The son owned his own company and lived in Ljubljana with his partner, with whom he had two children, while their daughter was married abroad, pretty far from home and still had no children. The basic agreement Petar had with his wife was about their mutual care for children, his payment of the loans for the holiday house, payment of current expenses in the apartment and regular purchase of food, while his wife had to pay other expenses and save some money in the case a car was needed or a wedding was to be organised and the like.

In her fifty-fifth year of age, Petar's wife got breast cancer, although she was never seriously ill until that time. Medical examination showed that she needed an urgent surgery and, therefore, the surgeons at the oncology polyclinic in Ljubljana amputated her left breast. In the beginning, it seemed that she defeated the illness, but after several months, the illness returned and serious difficulties appeared. Less than a year passed, when doctors at the oncology department of the polyclinic in Ljubljana ascertained that the disease could not be cured and sent her home. Her wish was not to go to the hospital, where she would only be lying down, but to be with her husband in their apartment. The illness took a long time. Petar hardly coped with numerous obligations in relation to his severely sick wife, but he wanted to fulfil her wish. He rarely had any help, except for a friend who was a doctor and offered her a bed in the gynaecology department of the hospital, but Petar refused. After three years of severe illness, his wife became so weak that he drove her to the hospital in Celje and informed the family about it. The next day, it was at the end of October, she died in her sleep.

The doctor, who was beside her until her death, could not believe that someone could take care alone of such a difficult patient for three years. Petar was completely exhausted, but was brave and did not show the exhaustion, because his strength was preserved by the last wife's wishes, which he fulfilled: she stayed with him in the apartment until the rest of her life. Her wish was also to be cremated and buried with church rituals and close family members on the graveyard in her native town, Odranci near Murska Sobota. She was buried there. Petar set up a monument, arranged the grave and frequently visited it. It could be seen that Petar lived through something very deep: he was silent for years, always rushing, and reacted to and answered everything without putting much effort into it. He was my friend, so I wanted to put an end to it. I told him that I knew how hard times he lived through. That could only be understood by someone who experienced similar things. After a short hesitation, he said that almost ten years passed from the day his wife died, but he still had bitterness in his heart and a load on his mind due to three unpleasant things he experienced when she was dying. He defined those three unpleasant things as treacherous behaviour of the medical staff at the oncology clinic, vultures among the close family and family tragedy.

Petar was so small that they did not notice him.

12.2 Doctors Did not See Petar

“My wife was aware that I had difficulties to be with her, to feed her, wash, clean and bandage her in our apartment, so she made efforts to alleviate the situation for me by being pleased with my work and services. She agreed with my absence for several hours each day, when I had to work in the company. I always prepared the food and medicines, in order for her not to lack anything. I had no special practical experience and could not believe that I could help at the energy level in any way, but I constantly tried to help her with prayers and transformations, so the medicines would have no harmful effects and she would have enough life energy to bear everything. I hoped for her recovery. Later I realised that I was successful in many things and that my wife died peacefully and in tranquillity. I drove to work to Slovenj Gradec, when my phone rang. My wife called and asked me to come home as soon as possible, because she felt bad, and to drive her to the Oncology Institute in Ljubljana, where she was already expected by the doctors.

I immediately came home, where my wife awaited ready. I carried her into the car and put her on the seat with a lowered back and covered by a thick cushion, so the shaking of the car would not cause her additional pains, and drove her to Ljubljana. At admission entrance, we were already expected. They helped me to move her on a wheelchair, and afterwards a nurse told me that I was free to go now and that I could come back in three days. She drove my wife away down the corridor. For a long time, even when they could not be seen any longer, I watched surprised in their direction, dumbfounded.

I returned in three days. My wife waited for me and entered the car without a word. I asked her how come that no one asked me why I brought her to the hospital the other day, since that seemed customarily and normal to me, and I guessed that they were not clairvoyant. She said: ‘No, they are not clairvoyant’ and continued after several moments: ‘When they discovered that I cannot be cured, they proposed me to try a new French medicine for chemotherapy, which is still not approved for treatment. I agreed.’ My throat tightened and I told her with a great difficulty that it would be moral from the doctor’s side to consult the relatives over that matter as well. She defended the medical staff, asserting that no one can make decisions about her own body, except her. She was sick, prepared to die as a guinea pig, with spiritually ill medical blessing. That is why I became dumb, I could not reconcile to the fact that doctors

could propose such inhumane manner of treatment, without my knowledge or approval, and all at my expense.”

Petar added that his wife lived for two more years. Now that he told everything to me, he hoped that he would no longer have a load on his mind and would be able to forget everything more easily.

No comment.

12.3 Wife’s Relatives Did not See Petar

“My wife had been sick for more than two and a half years, when one day my relatives from Slano near Dubrovnik informed me to urgently come in order to resolve some problems concerning the construction of the house. Our son and daughter were visiting us at that moment, so I asked my son to look after mother during that week. I proposed him to take her to the relatives in Prekmurje. I went to Slano to arrange some papers related to the house.

Daughter called me by the phone in Slano and cried. I was hardly able to understand through her tears that she saw mother’s medical findings, in which mother had two large metastases in the brain and would soon die. I knew that my daughter did still not understand the health condition of her mother, so I tried to calm her with my peaceful voice. I said that she would live for some more time, but that she had an incurable disease and we had to slowly accept the reality that she would soon be gone. When I asked her who showed her the findings, she said that aunt and uncle from Prekmurje brought them.

The aunt, sister of my wife, lived in the town of Radenci; the uncle, my wife’s brother, took over the property and land and stayed with parents. They both behaved toward me as if I was to blame for the illness of their sister and tried to convince my son of the same. I asked my daughter why they showed her the X-ray of her mother’s brain, and she said that they were persuading her to talk her mother into bequeathing the apartment in which my wife and I lived to her, because the mother would die anyway, and they should take away all valuable things from the apartment, while the money that my wife and I had on the bank account should be divided between them. I had never before seen, read or heard from someone that the relatives of an incurably sick person robbed this person blind and acted toward another live member of the family as if he

perished from the Earth. I just could not believe it. I told my daughter not to burden herself with all that, because I was coming home and I would solve all controversial problems; I called her aunt and told her to calm the situation and console my daughter, because she and her brother caused that awful situation.

When I arrived home, I expected that someone, i.e. my wife, relatives, daughter or son, would tell me what happened in my absence, but everyone behaved as if nothing was happening. After several months, my wife felt worst and she died six months after that event. Several days after the funeral, I checked the bank accounts and ascertained that they were empty, that my wife withdrew all the money without my knowledge. Interestingly enough, she took the money only one month before her death. She even withdrew the amount that we together saved for the construction of the house and for extraordinary occasions. I tried in vain to find out where the money was or who took it from the house. I wanted to believe that my wife left the money on some hidden bank account for her grandchildren, whom she loved very much. After several years, I watched the national television programme and a broadcast about successful farmers in the state. Among others appeared my wife's brother, who was the wealthiest farmer in Prekmurje and said that he possesses more than one hundred heads of cattle and almost the same number of pigs, but the state blocked him with regulations and he was barely surviving. His sister built a chinchilla farm in Radenci.”

No comment.

12.4 Close Relatives Did not See Petar

“During the third year of my wife's illness, my “half-daughter-in-law” from Maribor proposed me to take my wife to an excursion to Sweden. Her offer was nice and humane, and my wife loved to travel. She endured the illness well at that time, did not vomit, did not wake up and shout during the night, did not faint, and her wound from burns caused by intensive radiation, which extended from the waist up to shoulder, healed well. So, the daughter-in-law departed with my wife for five days. When they returned, she accompanied her to the train and called me to wait for my wife at the train station in Celje.

I noticed that my wife was not satisfied and that she tried to hide it, but I attributed that to her illness; I noticed that she became cold and absorbed in

her thoughts. She ceased to express the wish to see her grandchildren, with whom she always walked and played. She did that frequently before the excursion. Less than a month passed when my son came and told me that he was to separate from his unmarried wife, with whom he had two children, and that he left them the apartment in Ljubljana, which I helped him to buy. I could not agree with that. Firstly, all could wait and was insignificant at that time, since his mother was still alive and we knew that she would die soon, and secondly, that apartment was bought with great difficulties, so it would be cleverer to rent another one and pay expenses for children and their mother. My son showed me a certified contract and said that this thing was over for him. My wife listened to our conversation and asked me not to speak with the son so harshly, because the newly created situation in his family was not his fault. I got absorbed in my thoughts: my son suffered in his childhood, because I worked far from home and was socially active, and therefore could not give him enough parental attention and love. I unfortunately realised that too late and will probably be paying for this sin till the rest of my life. It became clear to me why the trip to Sweden was necessary, why my wife was so quiet and miserable after the trip: she could not stand the fact that her grandchildren had no real family, and their parents were in quarrel. Immediately after the event when my wife's sister and brother wanted to divide our apartment, my son asked me when the probate proceedings were going to be. My son never showed selfishness, he respected his parents, and therefore it was unclear to me why all this was now significant. I told him to take whatever he wanted from the apartment and to come over so that we would discuss the matter. The son and daughter came to a visit and agreed that things would be arranged when the time comes.

Two months before the wife's death, my son took his mother to Ljubljana, and when they returned, she told me that she wrote a will. I had nothing against the will and thought our children should take everything. At the probate proceedings, the judge explained to the son that mother's will was worthless, since she enclosed in the will everything gained during our mutual life, not only her half, and therefore he could not handle my half of the property. He also told him that her lawyer, who wrote this will, was obliged to inform her about those facts by his official duty. The probate proceedings turned all right in the end; everyone was satisfied."

No comment.

12.5 Hidden Wishes

“You know”, continued Petar, “when you asserted twenty-five years ago that soon it would be possible to treat people with energies, and when you started to use it in practice after so many years, which led to the writing of these artistically coloured books on life-cosmic energy, I admit to you that I was the first to doubt that our life depended on energy. I was convinced that I helped my wife with different esoteric techniques to suffer less, that her medicines had no severe consequences and that she died peacefully, in other words fell asleep. Today, when I read your books, I am not really convinced that it was me who helped her. Thank you.” Petar had tears in his eyes when he told me that he sold his house in Slano and bought an apartment in Lapad, a suburb of Dubrovnik, in order to be closer to the yachting club and sailboats. I joked and said that today there are no wooden racing yachts, such as “Stela”, “Krstaš”, “Jola” and “L5”, on which the two of us competed at one time.

He immediately reacted to my joke and said that he would find an old sailboat and repair it, and called me to be a sailor on the boat. I thought for a moment, touched by his answer, and said: “Alright, I will perform all transformations to help your wish come true.”

CONCLUSION

This literary work, comprising three books on life-cosmic energy, is a modern view and a pioneer work in the field of energies that are necessary for life and the divine system of healing for life without illness and happiness in life.

An enormous effort was invested in:

- studies of different esoteric views and defence against their, many times, wrong principles,
- experiments of countless meditative techniques from the East and their transfer to and usage in the West,
- long-standing training for my own constant experiencing of spiritual levels and spiritual growth,
- thousands of tests and experiments for the creation of secret words in the transformation rules, as well as selection of the corresponding energies that we depend on and may use for our health,
- reading tons of books, attendance of many lectures and courses on those subjects, as well as learning about esoteric techniques and spiritual orders in the West, their organisations and necessity for secrecy,
- studies of atomic physics, quantum mechanics and subatomic particles, their energy and physical appearance,
- studies of the anatomy of human body and physiology, understanding of the body action on the basis of genetic codes and programmes that are under direct command of the soul through brain activity,
- overcoming the negative consequences of the society's attitude toward physically unprovable energy assertions and axioms, as well as mistrust of the society in the possibility of using energy for healing,
- studies of psychology and influence of psychotherapy on human being, as well as negative and wrong attitude of psychologists toward esoteric science, and their negative system of engaging the mass media and prevention of spiritual sciences from getting established in social structures,

- analyses of human behaviour, from their birth to death, depending on an individual's character and attitude toward family, society, working place, development of humanity, ethics and sociality,
- tracking of different alternative teachings in our society, their non-preparedness for work at spiritual level and frequent wrong approaches and usage of harmful energy in healing,
- reception of the principles of universal love, state of being initiated, and divine contact with non-sensual events,
- and much more practical and theoretical work, with the intention to achieve the goal of a new view of our life, its source and system of functioning.

The attempt to establish the original, primary energy that enables us life, as well as an empiric and practical proof of its true existence, enabled the establishment and creation of new principles concerning the view of our existence on Earth. The question whether this energy is life-cosmic energy, God and his programme, action of the universe or something else is not problematic, while the finding that we depend on this energy that gives us life is significant. With this definition of energy that gives us life, we get the basis on which we build the task of maintaining our health, finding the way to health and happiness in life – values based on this source energy. The respond of human organism to this energy is divine. All experiments showed that this source energy, life-cosmic energy, has no negative consequences of action on organism and only gives positive results, while in the case that an organism does not accept it, nothing will happen, which also confirms the original principle of life.

The organism uses life-cosmic energy for life and emits secondary energy or bioenergy around the organism as the consequence of this usage. Bioenergy as the consequence of the transformation of one energy into another, i.e. life-cosmic energy into bioenergy, gives an excellent indication how the organs in the body function and how successfully they perform their functional tasks. This gives us the basis for measurement. If an organ has insufficient bioenergy, that means that it is incapable to transform one energy into another and is weakened or, in other words, it is sick. We must help such organ, because the defence system of the body is not able to do that. We help by adding life-cosmic energy to the organ, strengthening the defence system in that organ

by channelling life-cosmic energy, and enabling the organ to overcome the difficulties. A logical conclusion is that the source energy of life is the life-cosmic energy, which is therefore the most appropriate energy to be used for interfering with all areas of human existence. All other examples of using energy to interfere with the human body leave strong negative consequences on the organism. Such actions are not all-inclusive, but partial and inappropriate for healing, because with such systems of treatment, we can make one organ healthy, but two others sick.

Measurements at energy or spiritual level cannot provide a physical proof of accuracy or real outcome of the measurement, and only that part of the material described in these three books depends on empiric and practical proofs or the system of independent, double and parallel ways of measurement. That does not change the facts, because the history of mankind proves that people have used physically unprovable phenomena throughout history and founded the basis for their real picture through practice. Meditations, secret words and transformation rules, although physically unprovable and immeasurable, work whether we like it or not, which also proves that the mankind has not yet reached the outermost limits in evolution.

Also, the identification of damage, including the cause, development and consequence of an illness on the organism, gives a complete analysis of the events, from damaged energy body to the consequences on the physical body. The medicine only treats the last, third stage in the development of illness, i.e. only the consequences on the physical body, and that way does not provide an integral therapy. By healing the causes of illness, we eliminate the possibility of the reappearance of illness, i.e. we remove the basis for the development of illness, which will certainly not reappear if we properly and promptly treated the causes. According to this principle, by providing a complete treatment, we can establish the basis for proper health maintenance, we can accomplish life without illness, a happy life, which today's medicine still cannot offer.

The human organism possesses a sufficiently good system for the maintenance of a healthy state of the body. An illness only appears when this system fails due to a burden, overstrain, or interference or blockage. By influencing this system, we use the right approach, because we enable the organism to overcome any disease, even one that medicine considers to be incurable. Medicine acts directly on the illness by using chemical substances, surgical interventions,

as well as preventive systems to a smaller extent, which altogether provide significant help to the physical body. However, some medical methods leave so severe consequences that it would be best not to accept such medical treatment at all. The healing with life-cosmic energy provides a complete treatment in all segments, from the beginning or cause, through the development of illness, and therefore has a larger preventive advantage over the medical offer, which only treats the illnesses of the physical body. Work at the energy level has no negative consequences. This means that we cannot be poisoned with tablets or remain without an organ, which happens in medical practice.

Practice has shown that pain warns a person immediately that something is not right in the organism and that pain is a necessary help. Therefore, we could say that this unpleasant phenomenon is very significant for our health. Pain does not mean that the illness is in its third stage, when consequences appear in the organs, but it implies that energy damage started to affect the physical body, which responds by pain. The records on the treatment with life-cosmic energy show that approximately eighty percent of all patients are in the first or second stage of illness, when there are still no consequences on the body organs, and medicine is still unable to act since the physical body is not yet endangered. Such patients can be treated with several energy therapies and their illness will not reappear, because we always cure the causes of illness by means of this method. All this means that in the case of cooperation between alternative and classic medicine, medical institutions would be disburdened of eighty percent of their patients. With such decreased number of patients in medical institutions, the work capacity of employees would increase significantly, as well as their productivity at work, and the quantity of medicines used would decrease. But that would surely be unsuitable for the medicine and pharmacy, which live from the quantity and not from the results of work.

The field of psychotherapy, where hundreds of therapeutic sessions are performed to only treat one character trait of the patient, can also not accept such a quick alternative integral treatment and quick recovery of the patient; it can even less so accept the possibility that intuitive measurement can be used for diagnosing the state of the patients and that they can be cured with a few therapies with life-cosmic energy, even when the therapist does not see the patient or (s)he is physically on another continent. The solution of these open questions is in the lifting of the embargo on activities in the field of energies in the medical circles, from the legislature to hospitals, in the cessation of

humiliation of energy therapies and in a new step forward taken by the medicine, which should train its own experts in the preventive programme for the work on the level of energies. This will be inevitable, sooner or later, whether the Minister of Health and Directors of Polyclinics and Hospitals like it or not.

The intention of these three volumes on life-cosmic energy is not to warn the classical medicine, because that would be superficial judging of the contribution of medicine and pharmacy, nor are they to be understood as some kind of instructions to these sciences in the care for the human being. But, these three books of mine certainly represent an impulse in the search for new possibilities and useful information that there is something more to be learned, mastered and used as soon as possible, for the sake of the care for the human being. The intention of all these books is to qualify people (unfortunately not medical workers, because they are forbidden to work with energy treatments) to be able to learn – through spiritual development – to use transformations and systems of channelling the energy in order to help themselves, maintain a healthy state of the organism and live happily. Hundreds of people who passed the courses on life-cosmic energy prove that even today they maintain a healthy state of their organism without difficulties and do not use medical services, i.e. they do not allow an illness to appear in their organism and do not poison themselves with chemical components of tablets, and do not lose their valuable time waiting in lines in medical institutions.

The results of the work of individual progressive candidates for therapists with life-cosmic energy and their spiritual growth confirm the fact that each individual can master that knowledge and help himself or herself, offer help to relatives, friends or dedicate to independent therapeutic work, disregarding his or her profession, religion, nation, skin colour or location on Earth. Good examples are also the individuals who use therapeutic knowledge and energy for professional purposes and who became successful and renowned experts. The feedback shows that many individuals successfully maintain their health, help themselves in their families, at work and in the society.

This third book provides examples from practice, related to the organs and systems of the body. They show how we developed a good and healthy state from a poor state and in that manner independently help the organism and resolve problems. Practice shows that we can help anyone with life-cosmic energy, even those who cannot be cured – when the illness has destroyed a

vital organ – by enabling them to die peacefully. Experience and statistical data show that we have helped everyone and healed everyone, i.e. there are no unsuccessful treatments.

There are examples, as I already defined in the first book, of patients being under influence of blockages, such as taking of drugs, consuming alcohol, large daily dosages of tablets, religious or political fanaticism and special views of the world, so it was necessary to strengthen their body before therapy, cure the consequences of those states, and only after that regular treatment could start. Such cases are rare. In practice we only register few percents of those who were treated, and they confirm how much damage is caused to the organism by such substances. There are also examples when the patient ceases the treatment from unknown reasons or when he does not accept therapy, deliberately refuses the energy and abandons the therapy. Such examples are also very few, almost negligible, and due to such a small number we cannot give a real evaluation of such states, states of their organism or their further treatment.

Life-cosmic energy gives us life and is universal. As we have already seen in the material described in the three volumes, we can use it anywhere. It is a connection that enables us to understand our dependence on the cosmic energy, as well as a tool that opens the way to the world of souls and helps us understand them, up to the limits allowed by the physical body. This divine energy, life-cosmic energy or energy of life enables each individual who wishes for spiritual development, universal love and enlightenment to achieve the goal in a very simple and accessible way.

Then, the whole esoteric literature, discussions of adepts, gurus, Brahmans, Bodhisattvas and highly developed individuals will be accessible and understandable to all. Through gradual development, we become acquainted with the world of spiritually developed people, their positive and negative attitudes on different continents, where no event occurs by coincidence: everything is only cause and consequence, which we can – through this knowledge on life-cosmic energy and its use – turn to our benefit, in order to change the karma and create a healthy and happy life on our planet.

